Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED

(1)

No. 03 1391 APR 05 2004

IN THE

Supreme Court of the United States

EDDIE JACKSON, *et al.*,
Appellants,

v.

RICK PERRY, *et al.*,
Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Texas

JURISDICTIONAL STATEMENT

J. GERALD HEBERT
J. GERALD HEBERT, P.C.
5019 Waple Lane
Alexandria, VA 22304
(703) 567-5873

Counsel for the "Democratic Congressional Intervenors"

PAUL M. SMITH
Counsel of Record
SAM HIRSCH
JENNER & BLOCK LLP
601 Thirteenth Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20005
(202) 639-6000

Counsel for the "Jackson Plaintiffs"

Additional counsel listed on inside cover

WILSON-EPES PRINTING CO., INC. – (202) 789-0096 – WASHINGTON, D. C. 20001

F/0

ROLANDO L. RIOS
GEORGE KORBEL
THE LAW OFFICE OF
ROLANDO L. RIOS
115 E. Travis, Suite 1645
San Antonio, TX 78205
(210) 222-2102

JOSE GARZA
THE LAW OFFICE OF
JOSE GARZA
1913 Fordham
McAllen, TX 78504
(956) 343-0157

Counsel for LULAC

MORRIS L. OVERSTREET
P.O. Box 8100
Houston, TX 77288
(713) 842-1022

Counsel for the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats

JAVIER P. GUAJARDO, JR.
GUAJARDO & GUAJARDO, PLLC
1502 West Avenue, Suite A
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-9585

Counsel for the Valdez-Cox Plaintiff-Intervenors

GARY L. BLEDSOE
LAW OFFICES OF
GARY L. BLEDSOE
316 W. 12th, Suite 307
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 322-9992

ROBERT NOTZON
LAW OFFICE OF
ROBERT NOTZON
509 W. 16th Street
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-7563

Counsel for Texas-NAACP

QUESTIONS PRESENTED

1. Whether the 2003 Texas congressional redistricting plan is an unconstitutional partisan gerrymander.

2. Whether the Constitution prohibits States from redrawing lawful congressional redistricting plans in the middle of a decade for the sole purpose of partisan maximization.

3. Whether the Voting Rights Act and the Equal Protection Clause permit a State to deliberately destroy a district in which African-American voters, though lacking a literal mathematical majority of the population, have previously been able to nominate and elect their preferred candidates.

4. Whether a district that was intentionally drawn as a majority-Hispanic district by connecting two far-flung pockets of dense Hispanic population with a rural "land bridge" that is 300 miles long and in places less than 10 miles wide is an unconstitutional racial gerrymander.

PARTIES TO THE PROCEEDING

Plaintiff-Appellants filing this Jurisdictional Statement are the "Jackson Plaintiffs" (Eddie Jackson, Barbara Marshall, Gertrude "Traci" Fisher, Hargie Faye Jacob-Savoy, Ealy Boyd, J.B. Mayfield, Roy Stanley, Phyllis Cottle, Molly Woods, Brian Manley, Tommy Adkisson, Samuel T. Biscoe, David James Butts, Ronald Knowlton Davis, Dorothy Dean, Wilhelmina R. Delco, Samuel Garcia, Lester Gibson, Eunice June Mitchell Givens, Margaret J. Gomez, Mack Ray Hernandez, Art Murillo, Richard Raymond, Ernesto Silva, Louis Simms, Clint Smith, Connie Sonnen, Alfred Thomas Stanley, Maria Lucina Ramirez Torres, Elisa Vasquez, Fernando Villareal, Willia Wooten, Ana Yañez-Correa, and Mike Zuniga, Jr.); the "Democratic Congressional Intervenors" (Chris Bell, Gene Green, Nick Lampson, Lester Bellow, Homer Guillory, John Bland, and Reverend Willie Davis); the League of United Latin American Citizens (LULAC); the "Valdez-Cox Plaintiff-Intervenors" (Juanita Valdez-Cox, Leo Montalvo, and William R. Leo); the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats (TCBD); and the Texas Conference of National Association for the Advancement of Colored People Branches (Texas-NAACP).

Other plaintiffs in the court below are Gustavo Luis "Gus" Garcia; the "Cherokee County Plaintiffs" (Walter Session, Morris Byers, and Frenchie Henderson); the "GI Forum Plaintiffs" (the American GI Forum of Texas, LULAC District 7, Simon Balderas, Gilberto Torres, and Eli Romero); Webb County and Cameron County; Congresswoman Sheila Jackson Lee and Congresswoman Eddie Bernice Johnson; and Travis County and the City of Austin.

Defendant-Appellees are Rick Perry, Governor of Texas; David Dewhurst, Lieutenant Governor of Texas; Tom

Craddick, Speaker of the Texas House of Representatives; Geoffrey S. Connor, Secretary of State of Texas; Charles Soechting, Chairman of the Texas Democratic Party; Tina Benkiser, Chairman of the Republican Party of Texas; and the State of Texas. All individual Defendant-Appellees were sued in their official capacities.

CORPORATE DISCLOSURE STATEMENT

The League of United Latin American Citizens (LULAC), the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats (TCBD), and the Texas Conference of National Association for the Advancement of Colored People Branches (Texas-NAACP) are all nongovernmental corporations. LULAC and Texas-NAACP are non-partisan. None of these corporations has a parent corporation, and no publicly held company owns 10% or more of the stock of any of these corporations.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

QUESTIONS PRESENTED i

PARTIES TO THE PROCEEDING ii

CORPORATE DISCLOSURE STATEMENT iv

TABLE OF CONTENTS v

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES ix

OPINIONS BELOW 1

JURISDICTION 1

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS INVOLVED 1

STATEMENT OF THE CASE 2

THE QUESTIONS PRESENTED ARE SUBSTANTIAL 10

I. THE CONSTITUTION BARS MID-DECADE CONGRESSIONAL "RE-REDISTRICTING" MOTIVATED *SOLELY* BY PARTISANSHIP. 11

II. THE DISTRICT COURT ERRED IN UPHOLDING THE DELIBERATE DESTRUCTION OF A COALITIONAL DISTRICT WHERE AFRICAN-AMERICANS COULD CONSISTENTLY ELECT CANDIDATES OF THEIR CHOICE. 16

III. DISTRICT 25 IS AN UNCONSTITUTIONAL RACIAL GERRYMANDER THAT CONNECTS TWO FAR-FLUNG POCKETS OF DENSE HISPANIC POPULATION WITH A RURAL "LAND BRIDGE" THAT IS 300 MILES LONG AND IN PLACES LESS THAN 10 MILES WIDE. 25

TABLE OF CONTENTS - continued

CONCLUSION 30

APPENDIX A

Session v. Perry, Opinion, 298 F. Supp. 2d 451 (E.D. Tex. 2004) 1a

APPENDIX B

Session v. Perry, Civil Action No. 2:03-CV-354, Judgment (E.D. Tex. Jan. 15, 2004) 145a

APPENDIX C

Balderas v. Texas, Civil Action No. 6:01CV158, Order and Opinion (E.D. Tex. Nov. 14, 2001) 146a

APPENDIX D

Balderas v. Texas, Civil Action No. 6:01CV158, Final Judgment (E.D. Tex. Nov. 14, 2001) 160a

APPENDIX E

Color Map of the Court-Drawn 2001 Plan 162a

APPENDIX F

Color Map of the 2003 Plan 163a

APPENDIX G

Silhouette of District 25 in the 2003 Plan 164a

TABLE OF CONTENTS - continued

APPENDIX H

Population Density Map of District 25 in the 2003 Plan.....165a

APPENDIX I

Notice of Appeal – Jackson Plaintiffs and Democratic Congressional Intervenors, *Session v. Perry*, Civil Action No. 2:03-CV-354 (E.D. Tex. Jan. 7, 2004).....166a

APPENDIX J

Notice of Appeal – Plaintiff LULAC, *Session v. Perry*, Civil Action No. 2:03-CV-354 (E.D. Tex. Jan. 21, 2004).....169a

APPENDIX K

Notice of Appeal – Plaintiff Intervenors Valdez-Cox, Montalvo and Leo, *Session v. Perry*, Civil Action No. 2:03-CV-354 (E.D. Tex. Feb. 5, 2004).....172a

APPENDIX L

Notice of Appeal – Plaintiff Texas Coalition of Black Democrats, *Session v. Perry*, Civil Action No. 2:03-CV-354 (E.D. Tex. Jan. 21, 2004).....174a

TABLE OF CONTENTS - continued

APPENDIX M

Notice of Appeal – Plaintiff Texas-NAACP, *Session v. Perry*, Civil Action No. 2:03-CV-354 (E.D. Tex. Jan. 22, 2004) 176a

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

CASES

Armour v. Ohio, 775 F. Supp. 1044 (N.D. Ohio 1991) 23

Balderas v. Texas, 536 U.S. 919 (2002) 4

Bush v. Vera, 517 U.S. 952 (1996) 3, 14, 28, 29, 30

Cook v. Gralike, 531 U.S. 510 (2001) 16

Diaz v. Silver, 978 F. Supp. 96 (E.D.N.Y.), *summarily aff'd*, 522 U.S. 801 (1997) 28

Georgia v. Ashcroft, 123 S. Ct. 2498 (2003) 2, 17, 18, 22, 25

Growe v. Emison, 507 U.S. 25 (1993) 21

Johnson v. Miller, 922 F. Supp. 1556 (S.D. Ga. 1995), *aff'd sub nom. Abrams v. Johnson*, 521 U.S. 74 (1997) 28

Johnson v. De Grandy, 512 U.S. 997 (1994) 2, 19, 21, 22, 25

Jordan v. Winter, 604 F. Supp. 807 (N.D. Miss.), *summarily aff'd sub nom. Mississippi Republican Executive Committee v. Brooks*, 469 U.S. 1002 (1984) 23

Karcher v. Daggett, 462 U.S. 725 (1983) 16

King v. Illinois Board of Elections, 979 F. Supp. 619 (N.D. Ill. 1997), *summarily aff'd*, 522 U.S. 1087 (1998) 28

Leonard v. Beasley, Civil No. 3:96-CV-3640 (D.S.C. 1997) 28

Martinez v. Bush, 234 F. Supp. 2d 1275 (S.D. Fla. 2002) 23

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES - continued

McNeil v. Legislative Apportionment Commission of New Jersey, 828 A.2d 840 (N.J. 2003), *cert. denied*, 124 S. Ct. 1068 (2004) 23

Metts v. Murphy, No. 02-2204, — F.3 —, 2004 WL 626716 (1st Cir. Mar. 30, 2004) 24

Miller v. Johnson, 515 U.S. 900 (1995) 26, 27, 28, 30

Moon v. Meadows, 952 F. Supp. 1141 (E.D. Va.), *summarily aff'd*, 521 U.S. 1113 (1997)..... 28

Page v. Bartels, 144 F. Supp. 2d 346 (D.N.J. 2001) 23

People ex re. Salazar v. Davidson, 79 P.3d 1221 (Colo. 2003), *petition for cert. filed*, 72 U.S.L.W. 3506 (U.S. Jan. 28, 2004) (No. 03-1082) 2

Puerto Rican Legal Defense & Education Fund, Inc. v. Gantt, 796 F. Supp. 681 (E.D.N.Y. 1992) 23

Shaw v. Hunt, 517 U.S. 899 (1996)..... 30

Shaw v. Reno, 509 U.S. 630 (1993)..... 3, 26

Thornburg v. Gingles, 478 U.S. 30 (1986)..... 2, 18, 20, 21

U.S. Term Limits, Inc. v. Thornton, 514 U.S. 779 (1995)..... 16

Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Independent School District, 168 F.3d 848 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied*, 528 U.S. 1114 (2000)..... 19

Voinovich v. Quilter, 507 U.S. 46 (1993)..... 21

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES - continued

Wesberry v. Sanders, 376 U.S. 1 (1964) 15, 16

West v. Clinton, 786 F. Supp. 803 (W.D. Ark. 1992) 23

White v. Weiser, 412 U.S. 783 (1973) 14

CONSTITUTION AND STATUTES

U.S. Const. art. I, § 2, cl. 1 ..... 1, 15, 16

U.S. Const. art. I, § 2, cl. 3 ..... 1, 15

U.S. Const. art. I, § 2, cl. 4 2

U.S. Const. amend. XIV, § 1 ..... 1, 17, 25

U.S. Const. amend. XIV, § 2 1

42 U.S.C. § 1973 ..... 10, 17, 19, 25

42 U.S.C. § 1973(b) 20

42 U.S.C. § 1973c 6, 10, 17, 22

MISCELLANEOUS

The Federalist (Clinton Rossiter ed., 1961) 14

Bernard Grofman, Lisa Handley & David Lublin, *Drawing Effective Minority Districts: A Conceptual Framework and Some Empirical Evidence*, 79 N.C. L. Rev. 1383 (2001) 18

1 *Records of the Federal Convention of 1787*, (Max Farrand ed., rev. ed. 1966) 15

2 Joseph Story, *Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States* (1833) 14

OPINIONS BELOW

The three-judge District Court's majority and dissenting opinions are reported at 298 F. Supp. 2d 451 and reprinted at pages 1a to 144a of the Appendix to this Jurisdictional Statement ("J.S. App."). The District Court's final judgment is reprinted at J.S. App. 145a.

JURISDICTION

The District Court denied Appellants' claims for injunctive relief on January 6, 2004. J.S. App. 114a. Pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 2101(b), Appellants filed timely notices of appeal in January and early February 2004. J.S. App. 166a-177a. By order of February 25, 2004 (No. 03A739), the time for all appellants to file jurisdictional statements was extended to April 5, 2004. This Court's jurisdiction is invoked under 28 U.S.C. § 1253.

CONSTITUTIONAL PROVISIONS INVOLVED

The Equal Protection Clause of Section 1 of the Fourteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution provides: "No State shall . . . deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws."

Article I, Section 2, Clause 1 of the Constitution provides in part: "The House of Representatives shall be composed of Members chosen every second Year by the People of the several States . . . ."

Article I, Section 2, Clause 3 of the Constitution, as amended by Section 2 of the Fourteenth Amendment, provides in part: "Representatives shall be apportioned among the several States according to their respective numbers . . . . The actual Enumeration shall be made within three Years after the first Meeting of the Congress of the United States, and within every subsequent Term of ten Years, in such Manner as they shall by Law direct."

The Elections Clause of Article I, Section 4 of the Constitution provides: "The Times, Places and Manner of holding Elections for Senators and Representatives, shall be prescribed in each State by the Legislature thereof; but the Congress may at any time by Law make or alter such Regulations, except as to the Places of chusing Senators."

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

Appellants seek reversal of a divided ruling of a three-judge district court that upheld the congressional redistricting plan that the State of Texas enacted in October 2003. The majority below made three key errors.

First, the District Court erroneously upheld the constitutionality of the State's decision to redraw a perfectly lawful congressional districting plan in the middle of the decade for the sole purpose of partisan maximization. Prior to 2003, mid-decade congressional "re-redistricting" was unprecedented in the modern era.[1] The State of Texas has conceded that partisanship was the sole motivation behind this extraordinary change, and even the State's own expert witness testified that the new plan is an extreme and very effective partisan gerrymander that targets at least seven Democratic Representatives for defeat while protecting all fifteen Republican incumbents.

Second, the majority misread this Court's treatment of the Voting Rights Act in such cases as *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S. Ct. 2498 (2003), *Johnson v. De Grandy*, 512 U.S. 997 (1994), and *Thornburg v. Gingles*, 478 U.S. 30 (1986), in ruling that the only districts that "count" under the Act are those in which one minority group constitutes a literal

---

[1] The only other instance in recent decades was the 2003 congressional re-redistricting of Colorado, which the state supreme court struck down on state-constitutional grounds. *See People ex rel. Salazar v. Davidson*, 79 P.3d 1221, 1235-36 (Colo. 2003), *petition for cert. filed*, 72 U.S.L.W. 3506 (U.S. Jan. 28, 2004) (No. 03-1082).

mathematical majority of the population. On that basis, the court blessed the deliberate destruction of the Dallas-Fort Worth area's District 24, where it was undisputed that African-American citizens had previously been able to nominate and elect their preferred candidates. In so doing, the court followed a Fifth Circuit interpretation of the Act that conflicts directly with the law applied in other circuits.

Third and finally, the court below upheld as constitutional under *Shaw v. Reno*, 509 U.S. 630 (1993), and its progeny, an absurdly noncompact district that uses a long, thin corridor of largely empty counties to connect two far-flung pockets of dense Hispanic population that are 300 miles apart. It did so in large part because that new district was created in response to efforts to protect a Republican incumbent in a nearby district – the precise kind of political justification for racial gerrymandering that this Court rejected in *Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. 952 (1996).

1. After the 2000 Census, Texas became entitled to 32 seats in Congress, up from 30 during the 1990s. The task of drawing a new map initially fell to the Texas Legislature. But because the Legislature was then under divided control – with a Republican Senate majority and a Democratic House majority – it failed to agree on a new congressional map in its 2001 regular session, and Governor Rick Perry refused to call a special session. The Legislature's default ultimately left the three-judge federal district court in *Balderas v. Texas* "with the 'unwelcome obligation of performing in its stead.'" J.S. App. 145a (citation omitted). On November 14, 2001, the *Balderas* court, based on findings that Texas's 30 existing congressional districts were unconstitutional, and based upon the continuing "failure of the State to produce a congressional redistricting plan," unanimously adopted a new 32-district congressional map known as "Plan 1151C" or the "2001 Plan." *Id.*; *see id.* at 161a; *see also id.* at 162a (color map of 2001 Plan).

The *Balderas* court stated that it had followed politically neutral principles in drawing the new districts and had "checked [its] plan against the test of general partisan outcome, comparing the number of districts leaning in favor of each party based on prior election results against the percentage breakdown statewide of votes cast for each party in congressional races." *Id.* at 152a. Recognizing Texas's "traditional state interest in the power of its congressional delegation" and the relationship between seniority and congressional leadership, the *Balderas* court confirmed that the plan did not pair any incumbent Representative with another incumbent and did not harm the re-election prospects of three Democrats and three Republicans holding "unique, major leadership posts" in Congress. *Id.*

Neither the State of Texas nor any other defendant appealed the court's decision. When one group of Hispanic voters appealed, the State asked this Court to summarily affirm, which the Court did on June 17, 2002. *Balderas v. Texas*, 536 U.S. 919 (2002). The court-drawn 2001 Plan governed the 2002 congressional elections in Texas.

2. Although the 2001 Plan created several potentially very competitive districts, based on recent statewide elections (for President, U.S. Senator, Governor, Lieutenant Governor, and so on) it appeared that 20 districts leaned at least somewhat Republican and 12 districts (11 of which were "majority-minority" districts) leaned at least somewhat Democratic.[2] But the November 2002 elections generated a congressional delegation with 15 Republicans and 17 Democrats.[3] The two new congressional districts that Texas gained from reapportionment elected Republicans, while the

---

[2] Jackson Pls. Ex. 44 (Alford expert report) at 25.

[3] When District 4's Congressman Ralph Hall switched parties in January 2004, Texas's House delegation became evenly divided, with 16 Democrats and 16 Republicans.

other 30 districts re-elected 28 incumbents and elected one freshman from each party (each of whom replaced a retiring member of the same party).

Seven of the incumbents – six Democrats and one Republican – prevailed even as their districts were voting for senatorial, gubernatorial, and other statewide candidates of the opposite party. In other words, seven current Members of Congress won because they attracted split-ticket voters. Without that support, each would have lost to a challenger from the district's dominant political party. These seven Congressmen (most of whom represent relatively rural districts) had the closest contests of any incumbents in the State. Three of them won with less than 52% of the total vote. Aside from the seven districts where split-ticket voters played a key role, 14 of the new districts voted consistently Republican and 11 voted consistently Democratic. But because six of the seven incumbents who won the relatively competitive seats were Democrats, Texas's congressional delegation has more Democrats and fewer Republicans than the statewide balance of power alone would have suggested.

3. At the same time that Republicans were picking up two new congressional seats, they also made gains in Texas House races, winning unified control of the state government for the first time in decades. In 2003, the newly elected 78th Legislature convened and the House Redistricting Committee took the unprecedented step of considering congressional redistricting in the middle of a decade. As a critical deadline approached for passing legislation in the regular session, a group of Democratic House Members left the State and broke quorum for a week, effectively killing redistricting for that session.[4]

Governor Perry called the Texas Legislature into special session to take up congressional redistricting. During that

---

[4] Tr., Dec. 15, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 76-77 (Rep. Richard Raymond).

session, the Texas House, which had refused to hold public field hearings on redistricting in the regular session, reversed itself and decided to hold hearings across the State.[5] The Texas Senate also scheduled a series of field hearings. At these public hearings, thousands of Texas voters appeared and gave their views on the propriety of mid-decade congressional redistricting. The vast majority opposed it.[6]

During the first special session, Representative Phil King, the legislation's chief sponsor, initially asked the Redistricting Committee to pass a map dismantling District 24 (in the Dallas-Fort Worth area) as a minority district.[7] The next day, he reversed course and supported a plan that left intact all 11 majority-minority districts.[8] He said he did so to improve the chances of winning preclearance under Section 5 of the Voting Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. § 1973c.[9]

The Senate Jurisprudence Committee also took up congressional redistricting in the first special session. But the Senate failed to pass a map in that session when 11 state senators (more than a third of the 31-member chamber) stated that they were opposed to taking up congressional redistricting legislation. It has been a long-standing tradition of the Texas Senate to require that a measure receive support of a two-thirds supermajority before the full Senate will consider it.[10] *See* Jurisdictional Statement, *Barrientos v. Texas,* No. 03-756 (U.S. filed Nov. 21, 2003).

When Lieutenant Governor David Dewhurst then announced that he would abandon the two-thirds rule in any

---

5 *Id.* at 73-75, 78-79 (Rep. Richard Raymond).

6 Tr., Dec. 17, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 115 (Sen. Royce West).

7 Tr., Dec. 18, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 149 (Rep. Phil King).

8 *Id.* at 149-51 (Rep. Phil King).

9 *Id.* at 148-50 (Rep. Phil King).

10 Tr., Dec. 15, 2003, 8:30 a.m., at 7-8 (Sen. Bill Ratliff).

future special session on congressional redistricting, 11 Texas senators left the State to deprive the Senate of a quorum.[11] But when one of them returned to the State a month later, Governor Perry called a third special session.

In that session, each house passed a map that preserved all 11 minority districts.[12] But the conference committee instead produced a map that dismantled as minority districts both District 24 in the Dallas-Fort Worth area and District 23 in South Texas, while adding a new Hispanic-controlled district running from McAllen (on the Mexican border) 300 miles north to Austin.[13] The House and Senate passed this new map, known as "Plan 1374C" or the "2003 Plan," on October 10 and 12, 2003. *See* J.S. App. 164a (color map of 2003 Plan). Every Hispanic and African-American Senator and all but two of the minority Representatives voted against the 2003 Plan.[14]

4. The new map shifted more than eight million Texans into new districts and split more counties into more pieces than did the court-drawn 2001 Plan.[15] And the 32 districts in the new map were, on average, much less compact, under either of the two standard measures that the Legislature uses.[16]

The 2003 Plan was designed to protect all 15 Republican Members of Congress and to defeat at least 7 of the 17 Democratic Members.[17] Among those targeted for

---

[11] Tr., Dec. 17, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 119 (Sen. Royce West).

[12] Tr., Dec. 15, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 83 (Rep. Richard Raymond).

[13] Tr., Dec. 18, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 148-49, 157 (Rep. Phil King).

[14] Tr., Dec. 15, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 85 (Rep. Richard Raymond).

[15] Jackson Pls. Ex. 141 (Gaddie expert report) at 5-6; Jackson Pls. Ex. 89.

[16] Jackson Pls. Ex. 141 (Gaddie expert report) at 6-7.

[17] Jackson Pls. Ex. 44 (Alford expert report) at 30.

defeat were the six Democrats who had won in November 2002 on the strength of ticket-splitting voters. Each of them was "paired" with another incumbent, placed in a substantially more Republican district, or given hundreds of thousands of new, unfamiliar (and heavily Republican) constituents who would be less likely to split their tickets based on personal allegiance.

The seventh Democrat targeted for defeat was Congressman Martin Frost, an Anglo Democrat who represents District 24 in the Dallas-Fort Worth area. Under the court-drawn 2001 Plan, District 24 is a majority-minority district whose total population is roughly 23% black, 38% Hispanic, 35% Anglo (*i.e.*, non-Hispanic white), and 4% Asian or "Other." In general elections, the district is reliably Democratic. And in the Democratic primary elections, where the ultimate winners are nominated, blacks typically constitute more than 60% of the electorate, because the district's Anglo and Hispanic voters are much more likely to participate in the Republican primary, to be noncitizens (and therefore nonvoters), or simply to stay home.[18] Thus, African-American voters can consistently nominate and elect their preferred candidates within the 2001 Plan's District 24.[19] But the new 2003 Plan dismantles District 24 – which the State's own expert testified "perform[s] for African-Americans"[20] – and splinters its minority population (more than 400,000 persons) into five pieces, each of which is then submerged in an overwhelmingly Anglo Republican district.

The one Republican incumbent who had won narrowly in November 2002 by attracting ticket splitters – District 23's Congressman Henry Bonilla (the only Mexican-

---

[18] Tr., Dec. 11, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 73-75 (Prof. Allan J. Lichtman); Jackson Pls. Ex. 140 (Gaddie expert deposition) at 32-33.

[19] Jackson Pls. Ex. 1 (Lichtman expert report) at 23-26.

[20] Jackson Pls. Ex. 140 (Gaddie expert deposition) at 33.

American Republican in the House of Representatives) – was made substantially safer, as nearly 100,000 Hispanics from the Laredo area – who are roughly 87% Democratic – were removed and replaced with heavily Anglo and Republican voters.[21] As a result, the district is now concededly controlled by Anglo voters, but 359,000 Hispanics remain stranded there, with no hope of electing their preferred candidate.[22]

In an attempt to "offset" that loss of electoral opportunity for Hispanics, the Legislature drew a new, bizarrely shaped majority-Hispanic district stretching from the Rio Grande Valley, along the border with Mexico, all the way to the Hispanic neighborhoods of Austin in Central Texas. This new District 25 is more than 300 miles long and in places less than 10 miles wide. *See* J.S. App. 164a (District 25 silhouette). The two ends of the district are densely populated and contain more than 89% of its Hispanic population, as the six intervening rural counties serve primarily to "bridge" the two population centers. *See* J.S. App. 165a (color map showing population densities in and around new District 25).

5. Faced with this plan, Appellants – several dozen individual voters and officeholders, Texas-NAACP, the League of United Latin American Citizens (LULAC), and the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats – as well as other plaintiffs representing Democratic and minority interests, filed suits in the U.S. District Court for the Eastern District of Texas, seeking to invalidate the 2003 Plan and to maintain the *Balderas* injunction that had put the 2001 Plan into effect. The court consolidated the cases (including the 2001 *Balderas* lawsuit) and tried them on an expedited basis in December 2003. The Department of Justice precleared the

---

[21] Jackson Pls. Ex. 44 (Alford expert report) at 15.

[22] Jackson Pls. Ex. 1 (Lichtman expert report) at 52-53.

2003 Plan under Section 5 of the Voting Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. § 1973c, after the parties had rested but before closing arguments.

On January 6, 2004, the District Court issued a divided opinion upholding the 2003 Plan and effectively dissolving the 2001 *Balderas* injunction. The dissenting judge stated that the 2003 Plan violates Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act and thus should not replace the 2001 Plan, "a plan that is beyond dispute a legal one." J.S. App. 139a.

THE QUESTIONS PRESENTED ARE SUBSTANTIAL

The 2003 Texas congressional redistricting is proof that the redistricting process in this country has gone completely haywire. Texas's state government was mired for months in partisan fights over passage of a map that was drawn for only one purpose – to replace a fair and competitive map with a severely biased, noncompetitive one. Although it soon became clear that full achievement of that partisan goal would require depriving minority voters of an equal opportunity to participate in the political process and to elect their preferred candidates, Appellees plowed ahead and sought to transform their avowed partisanship into a justification for diluting minority rights as well as for the egregious *Shaw* violation in South Texas.

The majority below endorsed this strategy at every turn. It denied liability for mid-decade redistricting designed to lock in partisan control. It then pointed to the map-drawers' partisanship as a reason for denying liability for their intentional elimination of minority districts. It went on to limit severely the protections of Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act. And finally, the partisan gerrymander became an answer to a *Shaw* violation, as well.

This combination of rulings, if upheld, will unleash a festival of partisan gerrymandering without limits. Even the rights of racial and ethnic minorities will be at risk if they get

in the way of partisan goals. The resulting maps will resemble Texas's 2003 Plan, which takes racial and political balkanization to new depths.

As we show, a partial answer to these problems would be to put some meaningful limit on partisan gerrymandering – either generally, *see Vieth v. Jubelirer*, No. 02-1580 (U.S. argued Dec. 10, 2003), or perhaps, as the District Court suggested, by barring unnecessary *mid-decade* line changes, *see* J.S. App. 2a. But regardless of how the Court addresses that issue, it must correct the erroneous rulings below rejecting claims of racial vote dilution and racial gerrymandering. Those rulings not only leave minority voters unprotected from the kind of deliberate mistreatment shown in this record but will actually encourage line-drawers to continue to segregate our society along racial lines in the service of an extreme partisan agenda.

I. THE CONSTITUTION BARS MID-DECADE CONGRESSIONAL "RE-REDISTRICTING" MOTIVATED *SOLELY* BY PARTISANSHIP.

Given the undisputed partisan intent and effects of the 2003 Plan, the Court clearly should reverse the judgment below if the appellants in *Vieth v. Jubelirer* prevail. But regardless of the outcome in that case, the 2003 Plan should be struck down under a rule that is crisp and eminently administrable: *The Constitution bars congressional redistricting motivated* ***solely*** *by partisanship*. That rule will almost never apply to normal decennial redistricting, which serves to equalize district populations and thus vindicate the "one person, one vote" principle. But the mid-decade replacement of a perfectly lawful plan has nothing to do with population equality and hence can be motivated solely by partisanship. Here, Appellees admitted that partisan

maximization was "'the *single-minded* purpose of the Texas Legislature.'"[23] That surely violates the Constitution.

As the District Court expressly found, the Republican leadership in 2003 was not content with a court-drawn map in which "20 of the 32 seats offer[ed] a Republican advantage," because 6 of those 20 seats were sufficiently competitive to allow popular Democratic incumbents to squeak through the November 2002 elections with the aid of split-ticket voters. J.S. App. 29a. As soon as they won control of the Texas Legislature, the Republican leaders took the unprecedented step of redrawing a perfectly lawful congressional districting plan in the middle of a decade "'solely for the purpose of seizing between five and seven seats from Democratic incumbents.'" *Id.* at 32a-33a (citation omitted). They thus "set out to increase their representation in the congressional delegation to 22." *Id.* at 29a. That objective, the court below explained, "was 110% of the motivation for the Plan." *Id.* at 33a. Indeed, the court felt "compelled to conclude that this plan was a political product from start to finish." *Id.*

Moreover, the 22 seats were designed not merely to *tilt* Republican, but rather to lock in a safe 22-to-10 advantage that, in the words of one Republican staffer, "should assure that Republicans keep the House [of Representatives] no matter the national mood."[24] As the dissenting judge below put it, the State of Texas sought to "'dictate electoral outcomes'" in these 22 districts. J.S. App. 115a (citation omitted). The State's own expert, Professor Ronald Keith Gaddie, testified that the State would achieve this objective, concluding that the 2003 Plan "creates ten Democratic

---

[23] State Defs.' Opp'n to Stay App. at 23-24, *Jackson v. Texas*, No. 03A581 (U.S. filed Jan. 14, 2004) (quoting J.S. App. 29a (emphasis added by Appellees)).

[24] Jackson Pls. Ex. 129 (Joby Fortson e-mail message).

districts and twenty-two Republican districts; disrupts numerous Democratic incumbents from their constituencies; and pairs many Democratic incumbents in Republican districts with Republican incumbents."[25] Another expert's analysis showed that Republicans would likely retain all 22 seats even if Democrats made substantial gains throughout the State and once again became the majority party in the Texas electorate.[26] Thus, the 2003 Plan was designed to assure that one political party could control at least 69% of the seats (22 out of 32) with 49% or less of the votes – a remarkable partisan skew that was never seriously contested in the court below.[27]

That is why the Texas map would clearly run afoul of the constitutional limits claimed by the appellants in *Vieth v. Jubelirer*. But this case is actually much simpler. While partisan-gerrymandering cases can present thorny questions about "how much partisanship is too much," arguably raising issues of judicial manageability, here the bias in the map was conceded and the central issue is whether a State can replace a lawful congressional districting plan in the middle of a decade, for no reason other than partisan maximization.[28]

Redrawing a map in the middle of a decade solely for partisan gain is the ultimate affront to traditional neutral

---

[25] Jackson Pls. Ex. 141 (Gaddie expert report) at 24; *see id.* at 3, 19 & 36 (Figure 1); *see also* Tr., Dec. 18, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 142 (State Rep. Phil King) (confirming that the Republican leadership set out to "get as many seats as we could").

[26] Jackson Pls. Ex. 44 (Alford expert report) at 23-28, 34, 38.

[27] By contrast, both sides' experts testified that the court-drawn 2001 Plan contained only a slight pro-Republican bias. Jackson Pls. Ex. 141 (Gaddie expert report) at 18-19; Jackson Pls. Ex. 44 (Alford expert report) at 27.

[28] If Appellees were dissatisfied with the court-drawn 2001 Plan, they were free to amend or replace it *before* elections were held under that map in 2002. But they chose not to do so.

districting principles. Indeed, in real-world redistricting, no principle is more firmly ensconced than the notion that districts may be redrawn *only* when population shifts, reflected in the federal decennial census, *require* them to be redrawn. But if congressional districts can be tweaked every two years, when there is no population-based justification, endangered incumbents from the favored party can be shielded from changing public opinion, while popular incumbents from the rival party can be targeted for defeat.

That turns on its head the Framers' design, in which the House of Representatives was to be the most responsive and democratic organ of our national government. In designing the House to foster democratic accountability, the Framers had to accommodate, on the one hand, the need for equal representation for equal numbers of people, and on the other hand, the need for stability in relations between the Representatives and the represented.[29] Stability in districts allows voters to reward effective Representatives with re-election, while weeding out those who have fallen out of step or proved to be ineffective.[30] But over time, a completely

---

[29] *See, e.g.*, The Federalist No. 53, at 332 (James Madison) (Clinton Rossiter ed., 1961); *id.* No. 36, at 220 (Alexander Hamilton).

[30] *See White v. Weiser*, 412 U.S. 783, 791, 797 (1973) (applauding the State of Texas's good-faith efforts, when redistricting is mandated by new census results, to "maintain[] existing relationships between incumbent congressmen and their constituents"), *cited favorably in Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. at 964-65 (O'Connor, J., principal opinion) (holding that maintenance of the unique relationship between a Member of Congress and his constituents is a "legitimate state goal" and a "traditional districting principle"). As Justice Story explained, "a fundamental axiom of republican governments [provides] that there must be a dependence on, and responsibility to, the people, on the part of the representative, which shall constantly exert an influence upon his acts and opinions, and produce a sympathy between him and his constituents." 2 Joseph Story, *Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States* § 586 (1833).

stable set of constituencies can become wildly unequal in population and thus undermine the Framers' other goal – equal representation. *See Wesberry v. Sanders*, 376 U.S. 1, 7-15 (1964). The Framers considered leaving to Congress the job of reconciling these partially conflicting goals of stability and equality, but ultimately rejected that approach because its Members would have too much of a vested interest in the status quo and equality therefore would suffer.[31]

Instead, the Framers set up a rigid, fixed calendar of biennial House elections and decennial reapportionment of Representatives among the States. U.S. Const. art. I, § 2, cls. 1 & 3. Four out of every five elections would promote stability; and every fifth election (after the decennial census) would promote equality through use of districts adjusted to reflect population shifts that had occurred in the previous ten years. Article I thus establishes a rhythm: one post-reapportionment election cycle, followed by four regular election cycles.

But the court below effectively held that congressional redistricting *within* a given State can occur any time in the decade, for any reason, including raw partisan greed. If Article I places temporal constraints on congressional reapportionment but not on congressional redistricting, then what happened in Texas in 2003 will soon become the norm. *Biennial* redistricting will allow any political party that wins momentary control of the legislature and governorship to entrench its power through an initial gerrymander, and then to "fine tune" the gerrymander every two years. Partisan cartographers will stay one step ahead of the voters and thus insulate their congressional allies from all but the strongest electoral tides. Such a distorted and fundamentally

---

[31] *See, e.g.*, 1 The Records of the Federal Convention of 1787, at 578-79 (Max Farrand ed., rev. ed. 1966) (Madison).

antidemocratic process cannot be squared with the Framers' vision of a House of Representatives controlled by "the People of the several States." U.S. Const. art. I, § 2, cl. 1.

This Court has repeatedly derived from Article I implicit limitations on state control over congressional elections: the exacting standards of population equality that apply only to congressional districting plans, *see Wesberry v. Sanders*, 376 U.S. 1 (1964), and *Karcher v. Daggett*, 462 U.S. 725 (1983); the rule that States may not establish term limits for Members of Congress, *see U.S. Term Limits, Inc. v. Thornton*, 514 U.S. 779 (1995); and the rule that States may not seek to dictate electoral outcomes by noting on the ballot each congressional candidate's position on a controversial issue, *see Cook v. Gralike*, 531 U.S. 510 (2001). In sum, Article I guarantees "the People of the several States" the right to choose their Representatives in Congress through free and fair elections. When a legislature redraws congressional district lines based not on new decennial census results, but rather on new biennial election returns, and thus dictates electoral outcomes, it usurps the power that Article I reserves to the people. Just as the Constitution prohibited the passive malapportionment that occurred when state legislatures refused to redraw congressional district lines after each federal decennial census, it also prohibits the active gerrymandering that occurs when they illegitimately manipulate lines more than once a decade for no purpose but partisanship.

II. THE DISTRICT COURT ERRED IN UPHOLDING THE DELIBERATE DESTRUCTION OF A COALITIONAL DISTRICT WHERE AFRICAN-AMERICANS COULD CONSISTENTLY ELECT CANDIDATES OF THEIR CHOICE.

The court below also erred in holding that the deliberate elimination of a "coalitional" district where African-

American voters can consistently elect their preferred candidates is immunized from scrutiny under Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. § 1973, and the Equal Protection Clause because African-Americans do not constitute a literal mathematical majority of the district's adult citizen population. As this Court recently explained when interpreting Section 5 of the Act, *id.* § 1973c, States marked by long-standing minority under-representation may choose whether to create "safe" majority-black districts or coalitional districts. *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S. Ct. at 2511-13. But they are not free to choose "neither route," J.S. App. 142a, particularly where they are destroying an existing, functional coalitional district.[32] And the Fifth Circuit rule used to justify such an action in this case – which denies statutory protection to any district lacking an absolute majority of citizen adults from a single minority group – has been rightly recognized as erroneous by other federal courts around the country.

It was undisputed below that voting throughout Texas is racially polarized and that the number of districts where African-American voters will have a realistic opportunity to elect their preferred candidates in the 2003 Plan (three) falls short of a proportional share (four).[33] Under the court-drawn 2001 Plan, District 24, which encompasses the African-American community of southeast Fort Worth (in Tarrant

---

[32] In addition to destroying an African-American coalitional district in the Dallas/Fort Worth area, *see infra* pages 18-19, and a majority-Hispanic district in South and West Texas, *see infra* note 41, the 2003 Plan eliminated half a dozen other districts where African-Americans and Hispanics, though not a numerical majority, had exerted significant electoral influence by providing the margin of victory. *See Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S. Ct. at 2512-13 (discussing influence districts); Jackson Pls. Ex. 1 (Lichtman expert report) at 70-73.

[33] *See* Jackson Pls. Ex. 1 (Lichtman expert report) at 16-17 (citing the State's letter to the Justice Department); *id.* at 17-18.

County) and African-American and Hispanic neighborhoods in Dallas County, provided a fourth such opportunity. Although this is a majority-minority district, African-Americans do not constitute close to half of the population on their own. Nevertheless, the district functions, for all practical purposes, as an *effective* African-American-controlled district.[34] Because Hispanics vote in low numbers and most Anglos are Republicans, African-Americans constitute about 64% of the Democratic primary electorate, so their preferred candidate almost always prevails at this stage. J.S. App. 141a. In the general election, they constitute about 33% of the voters. *Id.* at 55a. An additional 6% are Hispanics who, like the African-Americans, vote almost unanimously for the Democratic nominee in this district, according to the State's own expert analyses. Thus, for the African-American candidate of choice to be elected, there need only be "crossover" support from about a fifth of the Anglo voters. In practice, although a large majority of Anglos vote against Democratic nominees in general elections, the crossover rate is high enough that the African-American candidate of choice wins consistently.[35] Indeed, in the 20 general elections for statewide office during the last five years, the candidate preferred by black and Hispanic voters carried this district 19 times.[36]

---

[34] *See generally* Bernard Grofman, Lisa Handley & David Lublin, *Drawing Effective Minority Districts: A Conceptual Framework and Some Empirical Evidence*, 79 N.C. L. Rev. 1383 (2001) (explaining how African-Americans can control a district politically without dominating numerically), *cited in Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S. Ct. at 2513.

[35] *See Thornburg v. Gingles*, 478 U.S. at 80-82 (finding legally significant white bloc voting even where the fraction of white voters who "crossed over" and supported minority candidates in general elections was as high as 42%).

[36] The District Court suggested that there was some doubt about whether current District 24 actually elects candidates preferred by black

The 2003 Plan eliminates this district, which constitutes one of only two in the entire Dallas/Fort Worth Metroplex where minority voters play a significant role. Its population is split among five districts, each of which is dominated by Anglo Republican voters. A particularly egregious feature of the plan is District 26, which is based in suburban (and heavily Anglo) Denton County but shoots a long finger down into Tarrant County to scoop up the politically active African-American community in southeast Fort Worth. There could hardly be a clearer example of deliberate fracturing of a minority community.[37]

The District Court rejected Appellants' challenge to the intentional elimination of coalitional District 24 by invoking the Fifth Circuit's "Fifty Percent Rule." J.S. App. 40a (citing *Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Indep. Sch. Dist.*, 168 F.3d 848, 852-53 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied*, 528 U.S. 1114 (2000)). The Fifty Percent Rule reads Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act as imposing no duty to create or preserve any district in which the plaintiff group lacks a literal,

---

voters, given that incumbent Congressman Frost, an Anglo, has not been challenged in a primary. J.S. App. 55a. But there was unchallenged testimony from local African-American leaders that he is the candidate of choice, *see id.* at 143a-144a; and African-American candidates of choice usually carry the district in contested Democratic primaries for other offices. In two of the three black-white primary contests available to study, African-Americans voted overwhelmingly for African-American candidates opposed by Anglo candidates.

[37] At trial, the State emphasized that the new map created a modified version of existing District 25 in the Houston area (renumbered as District 9) in which the African-American population (although not a majority) would have enhanced control of electoral outcomes. But that Houston district has no relevance to a Section 2 challenge to the elimination of a district in Dallas-Fort Worth, especially given the statewide under-representation of African-Americans in the 2003 Plan. *See Johnson v. De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1014-21; Jackson Pls. Ex. 1 (Lichtman expert report) at 18, 39-40, 48.

mathematical majority of the citizens of voting age. *See id.*[38] But that rule has no basis in the text of the Act, conflicts with this Court's precedents, has not been followed in other circuits, and makes little sense.

Indeed, the rule can have the perverse effect of preventing minorities from achieving the statutory goal of an equal opportunity "to participate in the political process and to elect representatives of their choice." 42 U.S.C. § 1973(b). It does so by demanding the unnecessary packing of minority voters into majority-black or majority-Hispanic districts wherever that is possible, and by withdrawing all protection from minority voters living outside those districts.

The Fifty Percent Rule purports to flow from the first of the three "preconditions" established in *Thornburg v. Gingles*, 478 U.S. 30 (1986). But rather than focus myopically on minority population percentages and arbitrary mathematical quotas, the *Gingles* Court drew a pragmatic distinction between minority voters' ability to elect their preferred candidates under some plan proposed by the plaintiff and their inability to do so under the plan challenged by the plaintiff. Thus, the *Gingles* Court found Section 2 liability where the Anglo bloc "normally will defeat the

---

[38] In 1999, the Solicitor General filed briefs in this Court strongly disagreeing with the Fifth Circuit's "flat 50%," or "absolute numerical majority," rule and arguing instead that Voting Rights Act plaintiffs can make out a claim of vote dilution by showing that the minority voters in the plaintiffs' proposed district have the potential to elect a representative of their choice with the assistance of limited but predictable crossover voting from the white majority (or from other racial or language minorities) – regardless of whether members of the plaintiffs' minority group constitute an arithmetic majority in the district. *See, e.g.*, Br. for the United States as Amicus Curiae at 6-14, *Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Ind. Sch. Dist.*, 528 U.S. 1114 (2000) (No. 98-1987). The Justice Department had taken the same position for more than a decade. *See* Br. for the United States at 52-56, *Garza v. County of Los Angeles*, 918 F.2d 763 (9th Cir. 1990), *cert. denied*, 498 U.S. 1028 (1991).

combined strength of minority support *plus white 'crossover' votes*." *Id.* at 56 (emphasis added); *see also id.* at 46 n.11 ("Dilution of racial minority group voting strength may be caused by the dispersal of blacks into districts in which they constitute an *ineffective* minority of voters . . . ." (emphasis added)). In her concurrence for four Members of this Court, Justice O'Connor expressly refused to endorse the Fifty Percent Rule and noted the "artificiality" of distinguishing a majority-black district from an effective coalitional district that could elect the very same candidates. *Id.* at 89-90 n.1.

A few years later, in *Growe v. Emison*, 507 U.S. 25 (1993), the Court again focused on actual electoral opportunities, not arbitrary mathematical cut points, when it explained that proof of *Gingles*'s first prong was needed to "establish that the minority has the *potential to elect* a representative of its own choice in some single-member district." *Id.* at 40 (emphasis added). And in *Voinovich v. Quilter*, 507 U.S. 46 (1993), the Court assumed, without deciding, that less than a literal majority was sufficient for a Section 2 claim. *See id.* at 154, 158.

The following Term, in *Johnson v. De Grandy*, 512 U.S. 997 (1994), the Court explained that *Gingles*'s first prong required an "effective" majority of minority voters in the proposed district. It said that the "first *Gingles* condition requires the possibility of creating more than the existing number of reasonably compact districts *with a sufficiently large minority population to elect candidates of its choice*." *Id.* at 1008 (emphasis added). It then assumed, without deciding, that the first *Gingles* condition could be satisfied "even if Hispanics are not an absolute majority of the relevant population in the additional [proposed] districts." *Id.* at 1009. The Court added that, while "society's racial and ethnic cleavages sometimes necessitate majority-minority districts to ensure equal political and electoral opportunity, that should not obscure the fact that there are

communities in which minority citizens are able to form coalitions with voters from other racial and ethnic groups, having no need to be a majority within a single district in order to elect candidates of their choice." *Id.* at 1020.[39] In interpreting the Voting Rights Act, the Court thus sought not to "promote and perpetuate efforts to devise majority-minority districts . . . where they may not be necessary to achieve equal political and electoral opportunity." *Id.* at 1019-20.

Most recently, in *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S. Ct. 2498 (2003), the Court returned to the theme of "coalitional" districts. Citing *De Grandy* and Justice O'Connor's concurrence in *Gingles*, the Court held that Section 5 of the Voting Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. § 1973c, does not require the State to create or maintain majority-minority districts where minority control is assured, if voting patterns allow instead the creation of coalitional districts where minority voters can elect their preferred candidates in combination with other voters in the district. 123 S. Ct. at 2511-12; *see also id.* at 2518 (Souter, J., dissenting on other grounds) ("[A] State can show that a new districting plan shifts from supermajority districts, in which minorities can elect their candidates of choice by their own voting power, to coalition districts, in which minorities are in fact shown to have a similar opportunity when joined by predictably supportive nonminority voters."). Not one Justice found a meaningful distinction between majority-black districts where African-Americans have a realistic opportunity to nominate and elect their preferred candidates and "coalitional" districts where

---

[39] *See also id.* at 1000 (discussing "effective voting majorities"); *id.* at 1004 ("a functional majority of Hispanic voters"); *id.* at 1014, 1021, 1023 n.19 ("an effective voting majority"); *id.* at 1017 ("districts in which minority voters form an effective majority"); *id.* at 1024 ("an effective majority").

African-Americans have similar opportunities notwithstanding the absence of a mathematical majority.

Taking these cues, a number of lower courts have rejected the Fifth Circuit's rigid Fifty Percent Rule in applying Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act. In *Martinez v. Bush*, 234 F. Supp. 2d 1275 (S.D. Fla. 2002), for example, the three-judge court expressed doubt that the first *Gingles* factor "was intended as a literal, mathematical requirement" and instead focused on what it called "performing minority districts," which "may or may not have an actual majority . . . of minority population, voting age population, or registered voters." *Id.* at 1320 n.56, 1322. Similarly, in *Armour v. Ohio*, 775 F. Supp. 1044 (N.D. Ohio 1991), the three-judge court first noted that the pertinent issue under Section 2 is "not whether [black voters] can elect a black candidate, but rather whether they can elect a *candidate of their choice*," and went on to decide that with slightly less than one third of the voting-age population in a particular district, this requirement was satisfied. *Id.* at 1059-60.[40]

---

[40] *See also Page v. Bartels*, 144 F. Supp. 2d 346, 363 (D.N.J. 2001) (three-judge court) (noting that minority groups can elect candidates of their choice in some majority-Anglo districts); *West v. Clinton*, 786 F. Supp. 803, 807 (W.D. Ark. 1992) (three-judge court) (assuming that districts where minority voters constitute less than an absolute majority of the voting-age population ("VAP") are cognizable under Section 2); *Puerto Rican Legal Def. & Educ. Fund, Inc. v. Gantt*, 796 F. Supp. 681, 694 (E.D.N.Y. 1992) (three-judge court) (stating that there is no bright-line rule for an appropriate VAP level); *Jordan v. Winter*, 604 F. Supp. 807, 814-15 (N.D. Miss.) (three-judge court) (recognizing that Section 2 protects a 41.99% black district), *summarily aff'd sub nom. Mississippi Republican Exec. Comm. v. Brooks*, 469 U.S. 1002 (1984). State courts, too, have recognized the political reality that minority voters can effectively control some districts even where they are outnumbered by whites. *See, e.g., McNeil v. Legislative Apportionment Comm'n*, 828 A.2d 840, 853-54 (N.J. 2003) (holding that Section 2 claims are not limited to districts involving literal majorities of minority voters), *cert. denied*, 124 S. Ct. 1068 (2004).

Most recently, in *Metts v. Murphy*, No. 02-2204, — F.3d —, 2004 WL 626716 (1st Cir. Mar. 30, 2004) (*per curiam*), a 5-judge majority of the *en banc* First Circuit rejected the Fifty Percent Rule and expressly acknowledged the possibility that a successful vote-dilution claim could be brought by a racial minority group "that was a numerical minority but had predictable cross-over support from other groups." *Id.* at *2; *see id.* at *3. Even the two dissenting judges in *Metts* , noting that this Court's caselaw interpreting Section 2 "leaves many questions unanswered," recognized the potential legal significance of *limited* crossover voting and thus refused to endorse the Fifth Circuit's strict Fifty Percent Rule. *Id.* at *4 (Selya, J., dissenting); *see also id.* at *4-*6 (focusing on the "magnitude" of the crossover voting). Given the split among the lower courts, the Court should take this opportunity to clarify that the absence of a mathematical majority in a given area does not negate all rights under Section 2 to create an effective "coalitional" district like District 24.

As the First Circuit suggested, *see id.* at *1, *3 (majority opinion), the Fifty Percent Rule is particularly inapt where, as here, plaintiffs seek not to create an entirely new coalitional district, but rather to *reinstate* a preexisting, functioning coalitional district that was destroyed precisely because it had proved successful in electing minority-preferred candidates. Even if the Court were inclined to require that Section 2 plaintiffs challenging at-large electoral systems be able to draw *hypothetical* districts with a majority of blacks or Hispanics, it makes no sense to read the Act as denying protection to an existing coalitional district effectively controlled by one minority group.

Moreover, the District Court's reading of the Voting Rights Act unwisely elevates race to an "all or nothing" proposition in redistricting: African-Americans and Hispanics who cannot be corralled into majority-black or

majority-Hispanic districts become legally irrelevant, and the State is then free to take any and all steps to render them *politically* irrelevant as well. By contrast, Appellants' reading of the law allows the strictures of the Voting Rights Act to ratchet down as politics and housing patterns become increasingly integrated and as minority leaders build their capacity to "pull, haul, and trade" with their Anglo counterparts. *See De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1020. Unlike the District Court's approach, a proper interpretation of the Voting Rights Act and the Equal Protection Clause encourages "the transition to a society where race no longer matters: a society where integration and color-blindness are not just qualities to be proud of, but are simple facts of life." *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S. Ct. at 2517 (citing *Shaw v. Reno*, 509 U.S. at 657).

The dissenting judge below recognized the existing District 24 as "a district that fostered our progression to a society that is no longer fixated on race. . . . [T]he black voters in old District 24 repeatedly nominated and helped to elect an Anglo congressman with an impeccable record of responsiveness to the minority community." J.S. App. 143a. Interpreting Section 2 to deny black voters that right perverts Congress's intent and promotes racial balkanization.

III. DISTRICT 25 IS AN UNCONSTITUTIONAL RACIAL GERRYMANDER THAT CONNECTS TWO FAR-FLUNG POCKETS OF DENSE HISPANIC POPULATION WITH A RURAL "LAND BRIDGE" THAT IS 300 MILES LONG AND IN PLACES LESS THAN 10 MILES WIDE.

In a vain attempt to offset the transformation of District 23 from one potentially controlled by Hispanic voters to one indisputably controlled by Anglos,[41] the designers of the

---

[41] Appellees also violated both the Voting Rights Act and the Equal Protection Clause by intentionally stranding 359,000 Hispanics in

2003 Plan created a new Hispanic District 25 running from McAllen on the Mexican border to the heavily Hispanic neighborhoods of Austin, in Central Texas, 300 miles away. In the new District 25, ethnicity is the only common thread. Thus, the State violated the racial-gerrymandering doctrine established in *Shaw v. Reno*, 509 U.S. 630 (1993), *Miller v. Johnson*, 515 U.S. 900 (1995), and their progeny.

The new District 25 grabs two dense pockets of Hispanic population – in the northern part of the district (in the city of Austin) and along the Mexican border (in and around the city of McAllen). J.S. App. 89a. More than 89% of the district's Hispanics reside at either end of the district (in Travis County at the northern tip and in Hidalgo and Starr Counties at the southern tip), with sparsely populated counties in between serving as little more than a rural "land bridge." *Id.* at 89a, 98a-99a; *see also id.* at 165a (color map showing population densities in and around new District 25). The court below found that these two far-flung population centers, although both heavily Hispanic, lack common needs and interests, given the glaring "differences in socio-economic status, education, employment, health, and other characteristics between Hispanics who live near Texas's southern border and those who reside in Central Texas." *Id.* at 107a-108a.[42]

District 23, where they have virtually no hope of influencing, much less controlling, electoral outcomes. Those violations are thoroughly addressed in the dissent below, *see* J.S. App. 119a-122a, and in the Jurisdictional Statement filed today by the Mexican American Legal Defense and Educational Fund on behalf of several of Appellants' Hispanic co-plaintiffs (the "GI Forum Plaintiffs").

[42] In fact, the evidence showed that Hispanics in Austin had formed working coalitions with African-American and Anglo voters, jointly supporting candidates of choice from all three groups in an example of the kind of voting behavior the Voting Rights Act is supposed to encourage. The 2003 Plan trisects Austin, with the predominantly Hispanic areas tied to the border region 300 miles away

That finding was reminiscent of *Miller v. Johnson, supra*, in which this Court found Georgia's Eleventh Congressional District to be an unconstitutional racial gerrymander because it combined two large concentrations of black population in Atlanta and coastal Chatham County that were "260 miles apart in distance and worlds apart in culture." 515 U.S. at 908. The "social, political, and economic makeup of the Eleventh District," like that of Texas's new District 25, told "a tale of disparity, not community." *Id.* *Compare id.* at 928 Appendix B (color map showing population densities within Georgia's District 11) *with* J.S. App. 165a (identically formatted map for Texas's new District 25). Furthermore, Texas's new District 25 is not functionally compact, as it covers parts of four media markets and demands what is (for a district most of whose constituents are urban) an absurd amount of long-distance driving for any Representative or candidate.

The trial court, based largely on its analysis of the compactness scores computed by the nonpartisan, bicameral Texas Legislative Council (TLC), concluded that District 25 was not a racial gerrymander. In doing so, the majority found that the scores did not "approach those of [the] districts [that were] so bizarrely and irregularly drawn" in the 1990s that they triggered strict scrutiny as presumptively unconstitutional racial gerrymanders. J.S. App. 97a.

But the testimony of the State's own expert, Todd Giberson, contradicts that conclusion.[43] He testified that the TLC routinely calculates, for every district, a "Smallest Circle" score, which is the ratio of the area of the smallest circle that could circumscribe the district to the area of the district itself. This score measures how elongated, or stretched out, a district is. A district that is roughly circular, or square, would score very well, and a district shaped like a

---

[43] *Id.* at 40 (Todd Giberson).

toothpick, a snake, a barbell, or a bacon strip would score poorly. *See* J.S. App. 164a (silhouette of District 25).[44] Using this measure, District 25 scored worse than half a dozen congressional districts that were determined to be racial gerrymanders subject to strict scrutiny in the 1990s.[45] Furthermore, District 25's low score cannot be attributed to the peculiar geography and population distribution of South and Central Texas: As Mr. Giberson conceded, other districting plans covering precisely the same territory are not

---

[44] The TLC also calculates for each district a "Perimeter to Area" score, which is the ratio of the area of a circle whose perimeter is the same length as the district's perimeter to the area of the district itself. This score measures the irregularity or jaggedness of the district's border. Extremely high scores on *either* measure, combined with clear evidence that this noncompactness was "predominantly due to the misuse of race," should trigger strict scrutiny under the *Shaw* doctrine. *Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. at 993 (O'Connor, J., concurring).

[45] Among the 1990s racial gerrymanders whose scores were not as bad as Texas's new District 25 were: Georgia's District 11, struck down in *Miller v. Johnson, supra*; Georgia's District 2, struck down in *Johnson v. Miller*, 922 F. Supp. 1556 (S.D. Ga. 1995) (three-judge court), *aff'd*, 521 U.S. 74 (1997); New York's District 12, struck down in *Diaz v. Silver*, 978 F. Supp. 96 (E.D.N.Y.) (three-judge court), *summarily aff'd*, 522 U.S. 801 (1997); Virginia's District 3, struck down in *Moon v. Meadows*, 952 F. Supp. 1141 (E.D. Va.) (three-judge court), *summarily aff'd*, 521 U.S. 1113 (1997); Illinois's District 4, which was held to be a presumptively unconstitutional racial gerrymander, but was ultimately upheld as narrowly tailored to serve a compelling state interest, in *King v. Illinois Board of Elections*, 979 F. Supp. 619 (N.D. Ill. 1997) (three-judge court), *summarily aff'd*, 522 U.S. 1087 (1998); and South Carolina's District 6, which the parties stipulated was a racial gerrymander in *Leonard v. Beasley*, Civil No. 3:96-CV-3640 (D.S.C. 1997) (three-judge court) (stipulating that the mapmakers had subordinated traditional redistricting principles to racial considerations, but agreeing to dismiss plaintiffs' claim in anticipation of the 2000 census).

afflicted by similar levels of noncompactness.[46] Thus, the court below erred when it relied on compactness scores to rebut Appellants' claim of racial gerrymandering.

Furthermore, the trial court ignored direct testimony from the State's own witnesses admitting that the intent in creating new District 25 was racial, not political. An example was this portion of the examination of Mr. Giberson:

> Q. Now District 25 was drawn intentionally to create an eighth majority Hispanic district in the State, wasn't it?
>
> A. I believe that's the testimony, that they were trying to draw a Hispanic district.
>
> Q. And you'd agree that race predominated over partisan politics in constructing District 25, wouldn't you?
>
> A. I would say – I would say so. It was more important to create a Hispanic district than a Democratic district, for example.[47]

---

[46] District 25's Smallest Circle compactness score is worse than that of: any of the 32 Texas congressional districts in the 2001 Plan; any of the 30 Texas congressional districts in the plan used in the 1996, 1998, and 2000 elections; any of the 30 Texas congressional districts in the plan used in the 1992 and 1994 elections, including the three districts that this Court struck down as racial gerrymanders in *Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. at 957; any of the 31 Texas State Senate districts currently in effect; any of the 150 Texas House districts currently in effect; and any of the 15 Texas State Board of Education districts currently in effect. *See* Tr., Dec. 19, 2003, 8:30 a.m., at 39-40, 44-45 (Todd Giberson). In total, 288 districts in six different plans – all including the same South and Central Texas geography and population distribution that the 2003 Plan covers – somehow managed to avoid the kind of severely elongated, bizarre shape that marks new District 25.

[47] *Id.* at 47 (Todd Giberson). Likewise, the plan's House sponsor, Representative King, admitted that the creation of District 25 was intended to add an additional Hispanic district between the border and Travis County. Tr., Dec. 18, 2003, 1:00 p.m., at 152-54.

Thus, while partisan maximization was the driving motivation behind the plan as a whole, race was the key to District 25's bizarre configuration. And racial-gerrymandering claims under the *Shaw* doctrine are always district-specific. *See, e.g., Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. at 957-58; *Shaw v. Hunt*, 517 U.S. 899, 902-04 (1996); *Miller v. Johnson*, 515 U.S. at 917-20.

Moreover, the court further erred in concluding that the claim of excessive race-consciousness was negated by the fact that District 25's elongated shape flowed from the "political goal of increasing Republican strength in congressional District 23" – to allow reelection of Congressman Bonilla – and maintaining Republican strength in nearby District 21. J.S. App. 105a. *Bush v. Vera* expressly rejected the argument that race-based line-drawing can be excused when it results from a desire to protect a nearby incumbent. *See* 517 U.S. at 967-70 (O'Connor, J., principal opinion). There, the irregular shape of a challenged African-American district in North Texas had been defended as necessary not to capture African-American voters *per se*, but to do so consistent with the interests of adjacent Anglo Democratic incumbents. *See id.* The Court rejected such a justification for racial gerrymandering, in a decision utterly inconsistent with the ruling at issue here. *See id.*

CONCLUSION

The Court should note probable jurisdiction.

Respectfully submitted,

J. GERALD HEBERT
J. GERALD HEBERT P.C.
5019 Waple Lane
Alexandria, VA 22304
(703) 567-5873
Counsel for the "Democratic Congressional Intervenors"

PAUL M. SMITH
Counsel of Record
SAM HIRSCH
JENNER & BLOCK LLP
601 Thirteenth Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20005
(202) 639-6000
Counsel for the "Jackson Plaintiffs"

ROLANDO L. RIOS
GEORGE KORBEL
THE LAW OFFICE OF ROLANDO L. RIOS
115 E. Travis, Suite 1645
San Antonio, TX 78205
(210) 222-2102

JAVIER P. GUAJARDO, JR.
GUAJARDO & GUAJARDO, PLLC
1502 West Avenue, Suite A
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-9585
Counsel for the Valdez-Cox Plaintiff-Intervenors

JOSE GARZA
THE LAW OFFICE OF JOSE GARZA
1913 Fordham
McAllen, TX 78504
(956) 343-0157
Counsel for LULAC

GARY L. BLEDSOE
LAW OFFICES OF GARY L. BLEDSOE
316 W. 12th, Suite 307
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 322-9992

MORRIS L. OVERSTREET
P.O. Box 8100
Houston, TX 77288
(713) 842-1022
Counsel for the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats

ROBERT NOTZON
LAW OFFICE OF ROBERT NOTZON
509 W. 16th Street
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-7563
Counsel for Texas-NAACP

April 5, 2004

APPENDICES

Appendix A

United States District Court,
E.D. Texas,
Marshall Division.

Walter SESSION, et al
v.
Rick PERRY, et al

No. CIV.A.2:03-CV-354.

Jan. 6, 2004.

Before HIGGINBOTHAM, Circuit Judge, and WARD and ROSENTHAL, District Judges.

Various voters, members of Congress, the City of Austin, Texas, the GI Forum, the League of United Latin American Citizens ("LULAC"), and voters of Cherokee County challenge congressional redistricting set forth in Plan 1374C, enacted into law by the Texas Legislature on October 12, 2003,[1] and precleared by the Department of Justice on December 19, 2003. Plaintiffs[2] allege that Plan 1374C is invalid because (1) Texas may not redistrict mid-decade; (2) the Plan unconstitutionally discriminates on the basis of race; (3) the Plan is an unconstitutional partisan gerrymander; and (4) various districts in Plan 1374C dilute the voting strength of minorities in violation of § 2 of the Voting Rights Act.

---

[1] 2003 Texas House Bill 3, 78th Leg., 3d C.S. (Oct. 12, 2003).

[2] To avoid unnecessary confusion, we will attribute the arguments raised against Plan 1374C to the Plaintiffs as a group. We recognize, of course, that each Plaintiff has brought distinct arguments to the table.

We hold that Plaintiffs have failed to prove that the State statute prescribing the lines for the thirty-two congressional seats in Texas violates the United States Constitution or fails to comply with § 2 of the Voting Rights Act. We also reject Plaintiffs' argument that the Texas Legislature lacked authority to draw new districts after a federal court drew them following the 2000 census.

We decide only the legality of Plan 1374C, not its wisdom. Whether the Texas Legislature has acted in the best interest of Texas is a judgment that belongs to the people who elected the officials whose act is challenged in this case. Nor does the reality that this is a reprise of the act of the 1991 State Legislature weigh with the court's decision beyond its marker of the impact of the computer-drawn map. This extraordinary change in the ability to slice thin the lines brings welcome assistance, but comes with a high cost of creating much greater potential for abuse. Congress can assist by banning mid-decade redistricting, which it has the clear constitutional authority to do, as many states have done. In Texas, the phenomenon is new but already old. The larger lesson of 1991 and 2003 is that the only check upon these grasps of power lie with the voter. But, perversely, these seizures entail political moves that too often dance close to avoiding the recall of the disagreeing voter. We know it is rough and tumble politics, and we are ever mindful that the judiciary must call the fouls without participating in the game. We must nonetheless express concern that in the age of technology this is a very different game.

Part I presents the factual background of the case. Part II addresses whether Texas had the legislative authority to draw new district lines mid-decade. Part III addresses generic claims that challenge the map as a whole, namely, claims of racial discrimination and partisan gerrymandering asserted to be unconstitutionally extreme. Part IV lays out

the legal principles governing our analysis of Plaintiffs' more specific claims. Part V addresses the § 2 vote dilution claims as directed toward the Dallas-Fort Worth area, as well as the other potential influence districts in East and Central Texas. Finally, Part VI addresses the § 2 vote dilution and *Shaw* claims directed at districts drawn in South and West Texas.

I

The U.S. Census Bureau released the 2000 decennial census in March 2001. As a result of its population growth, Texas was due two additional seats in the House of Representatives, bringing its total to thirty-two. Texas in turn had to draw thirty-two equipopulous districts to account for its additional representation and to meet the constitutional requirement of one man, one vote. Under Texas law, the Texas Legislature had the task of drawing the districts.[3]

Despite the immanency of state primary elections, the 77th State Legislature failed to adopt a redistricting plan. Lawsuits in state and federal court followed. Voters and others requested that the court draw a new map. The *Balderas* court deferred to state court efforts to adopt a state redistricting plan. When these state court efforts failed, we recognized that the State's existing congressional districts were unconstitutionally malapportioned and reluctantly accepted the duty to prepare a new, constitutional plan.

Without a baseline state plan in place, the court invited the parties to submit redistricting recommendations. Following a bench trial, the panel applied neutral districting factors and adopted Plan 1151C to govern the State's 2002 elections. The panel refused suggestions not required by law and rejected policy choices better left to legislative consideration.

---

[3] *See Perry v. Del Rio*, 67 S.W.3d 85, 91 (Tex. 2001).

Balderas ultimately ordered that Plan 1151C would govern the 2002 congressional elections.[4] Certain plaintiffs representing Hispanic voters appealed the decision, arguing that the panel erred by not drawing an additional Hispanic district in the Southwest region of the state. The Supreme Court summarily affirmed.[5] As a result of the 2002 elections, the Texas congressional delegation included seventeen Democrats and fifteen Republicans. However, with their newly drawn state districts, legislative Republicans gained control over both houses of the Texas State Legislature, as well as control over all prominent Executive Branch positions.

The Texas Legislature revisited redistricting in 2003. The Legislature was unable to adopt a new plan during the 2003 regular session, in part because Democratic House members, by absenting themselves, denied a quorum. Governor Perry called the Legislature into special session. During the first special session, the House approved a new congressional map, but the Senate failed to do so because its "two-thirds" supermajority rule permitted the Democrats to block a vote. To break the impasse, Lieutenant Governor Dewhurst announced that he would suspend operation of the two-thirds rule in any future special session considering congressional redistricting legislation. Although Democratic legislators again attempted to prevent formation of a quorum, the 78th Legislature ultimately was able to accomplish during its third special session what the 77th Legislature could not: pass a congressional redistricting plan, Plan 1374C.

---

[4] *Balderas v. Texas*, No. 6:01-CV-158, slip op. (E.D. Tex. Nov. 14, 2002), *aff'd mem.*, 536 U.S. 919, 122 S. Ct. 2583, 153 L. Ed. 2d 773 (2002).

[5] *Balderas v. Texas*, 536 U.S. 919, 122 S. Ct. 2583, 153 L. Ed. 2d 773 (2002).

II

Plaintiffs argue that Texas lacks the power, under either the Constitution or the election statutes, to redraw congressional districts in the middle of the decade. Some Plaintiffs find this limitation implicit in the text of the Elections Clause, while others urge that Congress has affirmatively limited state authority to redistrict by § 2c of Title II.[6] A third strain of arguments focuses on the *Balderas* judgment and asserts either that the judgment collaterally estops the State from enacting a new plan or that the judgment exhausted the State's authority to redistrict.

Although there are compelling arguments why it would be good policy for states to abstain from drawing district lines mid-decade, Plaintiffs ultimately fail to provide any authority--constitutional, statutory, or judicial--demonstrating that mid-decade redistricting is forbidden in Texas. In fact, what meager authority we have found seems to allow the states to redraw lines mid-decade, at least where a court drew the existing lines within the decade. As we will explain, the Elections Clause of the Constitution grants states broad power to regulate the "time, place, and manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives."[7] Congress has the power to override state regulations or to impose rules of its own, but it has not chosen to limit redistricting to the period immediately following the release of the decennial census. Judicial decisions, both by the Supreme Court and by district courts throughout the country, have allowed and even invited states to redraw district lines following a court's action.

Against this backdrop of authority, we cannot agree that either the Constitution or the voting statutes restricts the

---

[6] 2 U.S.C. § 2c (2003)

[7] U.S. CONST. art. I, § 4.

states to once-a-decade redistricting. We therefore reject the argument that the Texas Legislature had no authority to draw the lines of congressional districts and deny Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment.

A

The Constitution of the United States delegates to states the power to develop procedures governing congressional elections by the Elections Clause. It provides:

> The times, places and manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives, shall be prescribed in each state by the legislature thereof; but the Congress may at any time by law make or alter such regulations, except as to the places of choosing Senators.[8]

This provision delegates to state legislatures both the power and responsibility to redraw congressional voting districts.[9] States do not possess this authority as an incident of their sovereignty. Rather, the Elections Clause delegates power to the states in broad terms. While states may only enact "time, places and manner" regulations, the text does not define or otherwise limit the states' discretion. Nonetheless, Congress may, if it chooses, make regulations governing the "times, places and manner" of holding elections or alter regulations enacted by state legislatures. This reservation to Congress, however, is not a direct limitation on the scope of the states' authority; rather, it allows Congress to override state election decisions or to enact regulations of its own. Unless and until

---

[8] U.S. CONST. art. I, § 4.

[9] *See, e.g., Smiley v. Holm*, 285 U.S. 355, 366-67, 52 S. Ct. 397, 76 L. Ed. 795 (1932).

Congress chooses to act, the states' power to redistrict remains unlimited by constitutional text.

Plaintiffs would read an implicit, temporal limitation into the text of the Elections Clause, but the argument is empty. The argument is that the Elections Clause allows Congress to pass laws regulating elections "at any time," but does not explicitly allow states to act at any time. Plaintiffs reason that, by failing to include the phrase "at any time" within the grant of power to states, the Elections Clause implicitly denies that power. Hence, they conclude, the Elections Clause allows states to draw districts only once, immediately after the release of each decennial census.

We are unpersuaded. The argument tortures the text of the Clause, which by its clear terms has no such limitation. That Congress may exercise its power at any time says nothing of the states' power to enact election regulations, especially when the states are given this authority in terms that suggest no restriction beyond those that Congress may impose. To paraphrase the argument, if the Framers had intended to limit the states' power in such a specific way, surely they would have done so explicitly. This is just too convenient and tailored. For the first fifty years of our Nation's history, it was not uncommon for representatives to be chosen in statewide, at-large elections;[10] states often did not divide into congressional districts. The notion that the Elections Clause somehow embodies an implicit limitation on mid-decade redistricting is therefore anachronistic at best; presumably, it never entered the Framers' minds. Even today, there is no constitutional requirement that states must necessarily subdivide their territory into districts;[11] the

---

[10] *Wesberry v. Sanders*, 376 U.S. 1, 7-9, 84 S. Ct. 526, 11 L. Ed. 2d 481 (1964).

[11] *Id.* at 8, 84 S. Ct. 526.

requirement that states draw districts is largely a creature of statute.[12]

Even if the Elections Clause did not give states the power to prescribe election regulations at "any" time, Plaintiffs do not explain why we should read the Clause to allow states to exercise election power only one time after the census or how any such interpretation could find mooring in the text of the Constitution. What Plaintiffs ask us to do, then, is not simply to add a single limitation to the Elections Clause's grant of power; they ask that we create, out of whole cloth, a detailed scheme for states to exercise their constitutional authority. This we cannot do.

Judicial decisions have implicitly rejected the notion that a state may impose only one redistricting map each decade. While no court has, to our knowledge, explicitly addressed whether states have the power to do so under the Constitution,[13] innumerable decisions have either assumed that a state legislature may draw new lines mid-decade or have invited a state to do so after the court has drawn a map in a remedial role.[14]

---

[12] *See* 2 U.S.C. § 2a, 2c (2003).

[13] The recent decision by the Colorado Supreme Court, *People ex rel. Salazar v. Davidson*, 79 P.3d 1221 (Colo. 2003), rests squarely on state law. That court did not hold that the U.S. Constitution limits states to once-a-decade redistricting.

[14] *See, e.g., Branch v. Smith*, 538 U.S. 254, 123 S. Ct. 1429, 1437, 155 L. Ed. 2d 407 (2003) (affirming the district court's imposition of a redistricting plan, but noting that the district court's "alternative holding is not to be regarded . . . as binding upon state and federal officials should Mississippi seek in the future to administer a redistricting plan adopted by the Chancery Court"); *Upham v. Seamon*, 456 U.S. 37, 44, 102 S. Ct. 1518, 71 L. Ed. 2d 725 (1982) (observing the parties' argument "that because the District Court's plan is only an interim plan and is subject to replacement by the legislature in 1983, the injury to appellants, if any,

The Supreme Court has intimated on several occasions that states may redistrict mid-decade following court action. In *Upham v. Seamon,*[15] the Court noted that the parties "urged that because the District Court's plan is only an interim plan and is subject to replacement by the

---

will not be irreparable"); *Wise v. Lipscomb,* 437 U.S. 535, 540, 98 S. Ct. 2493, 57 L. Ed. 2d 411 (1978) ("Legislative bodies should not leave their reapportionment tasks to the federal courts; but when those with legislative responsibilities do not respond, or the imminence of a state election makes it impractical for them to do so, it becomes the 'unwelcome obligation' of the federal court to devise and impose a reapportionment plan pending later legislative action." (internal citations omitted)); *Connor v. Finch,* 431 U.S. 407, 97 S. Ct. 1828, 52 L. Ed. 2d 465 (1977) (implicitly assuming that the state legislature could replace a "permanent" plan imposed by a district court); *White v. Regester,* 422 U.S. 935, 95 S. Ct. 2670, 45 L. Ed. 2d 662 (1975) (noting that Texas's legislative plan "does not become effective until the 1976 elections"); *Vera v. Bush,* 980 F. Supp. 251, 253 (S.D. Tex. 1997) ("Because the legislature has failed to act, this Court is left with the 'unwelcome obligation' of providing a congressional redistricting plan for the 1998 and millennial election cycles *pending later legislative action.*" (emphasis added)); *Vera v. Bush,* 933 F. Supp. 1341, 1346, 1353 (S.D. Tex. 1996) ("Bullock and Laney contend that the Texas Legislature is ready and willing to redistrict during its 1997 regular session. Of course, in any event, they will have that opportunity, as this Court's remedy is an interim plan and the Court will require the legislature to prepare its own constitutional redistricting plan next year."); *Terrazas v. Clements,* 537 F. Supp. 514 (N.D. Tex. 1982) (implementing a temporary reapportionment plan that would remain "in effect for all elections through December 31, 1983, unless valid apportionment plans are enacted sooner"); *Bush v. Martin,* 251 F. Supp. 484, 517 (S.D. Tex. 1966) (tentatively approving a legislative redistricting plan, but noting that the Texas Legislature could improve the plan before the next decennial census: "We retain jurisdiction to enable the 60th Legislature, convening in January of 1967 and any special sessions convened through July 1967, to take further action. . . . Indeed, this very litigation in its advocative hammering out of the issues, possible standards, strengths and deficiencies of H.B. 67, has made a substantial contribution to the continuing legislative process and function as the Texas Legislature takes the second and sharper look.").

[15] 456 U.S. 37, 102 S. Ct. 1518, 71 L. Ed. 2d 725 (1982).

legislature in 1983, the injury to appellants, if any, will not be irreparable."[16] Similarly, in *Branch v. Smith,* the Court noted that the district court's holding that state courts could not constitutionally create redistricting plans, a holding the Court vacated, was not "binding upon state and federal officials should Mississippi seek in the future to administer a redistricting plan adopted by the Chancery Court."[17] The Court's most vivid statement on the topic came in *Wise v. Lipscomb:*

> Legislative bodies should not leave their reapportionment tasks to the federal courts; but when those with legislative responsibilities do not respond, or the imminence of a state election makes it impractical for them to do so, it becomes the "unwelcome obligation" of the federal court to devise and impose a reapportionment plan *pending later legislative action.*[18]

The Court's language contemplates that any federal court plan must give way to later legislative redistricting efforts. And, of course, the displaced plan here was judicially crafted. No legislative plan is being displaced.

Given this authority and the broad language of the Elections Clause, we conclude that the Elections Clause itself--the provision in the Constitution that grants states the authority to redistrict--does not limit states to redistricting once per decade, particularly where, as here, the State's

---

[16] *Id.* at 44, 102 S. Ct. 1518.

[17] 538 U.S. 254, 123 S. Ct. 1429, 1437, 155 L. Ed. 2d 407 (2003).

[18] 437 U.S. 535, 540, 98 S. Ct. 2493, 57 L. Ed. 2d 411 (1978) (citing *Connor v. Finch,* 431 U.S. 407, 415, 97 S. Ct. 1828, 52 L. Ed. 2d 465 (1977) (emphasis added)).

action follows a court-imposed map. If any such limitation is to be found, then it must be found elsewhere.

B

Some Plaintiffs would locate limitations in other clauses in the Constitution, most notably the Census Clause.[19] Those Plaintiffs point to two phrases which, we are told, prevent a state from redistricting any time it chooses. The Census Clause provides, in pertinent part:

> Representatives . . . shall be apportioned among the several States . . . according to their respective numbers. The actual Enumeration shall be made within three years after the first meeting of the Congress of the United States, and within every subsequent term often years, in such manner as they shall by law direct.[20]

Plaintiffs argue that the phrase "according to their respective numbers" and the sentence requiring enumeration every ten years together impose affirmative limitations on the states' power to redistrict.

We disagree. The Census Clause by its terms applies to the apportionment of seats in the House of Representatives among the states. It ensures that no state is over-represented in the House by linking each state's delegation to the state's population. The Clause says nothing about how district lines must be drawn. It is true, of course, that the Census Clause affects the states' obligation to redistrict. When the census is released every ten years, states are required to redistrict in order to accommodate changes in population and to bring its districts into conformity with the Equal Protection rule of one man, one vote. But the Census Clause does not expressly

---

[19] U.S. CONST. art. I, § 2, cl. 3.

[20] U.S. CONST. art. I, § 2, cl. 3.

limit the states' ability to redistrict more frequently. Indeed, the Census Clause does not mention the states or their power to redistrict,[21] and we fail to see how it can limit a power it never references.

Plaintiffs concede that the constitutional text itself is silent regarding repeated reapportionment. They nonetheless insist that the Supreme Court's decision in *U.S. Term Limits, Inc. v. Thornton*[22] prevents States from "adding" to the Constitution a provision entitling states to redistrict mid-decade. Plaintiffs' reliance on *U.S. Term Limits* is misplaced.

U.S. Term Limits was not based on the Elections or Census Clauses, but on the Qualifications Clause of Article I.[23] In *U.S. Term Limits,* the Court rejected an effort by Arkansas to impose term limits on its Representatives because a state cannot add qualifications to those enumerated in the Constitution. The Court noted that, "in certain limited contexts, the power to regulate the incidents of the federal system is not a reserved power of the States, but rather is delegated by the Constitution."[24] "In the absence of any

---

[21] Plaintiffs' argument depends, to some extent, on the assumption that states are required by the Constitution to draw district lines. This assumption, however, is unfounded. As we noted above, in the early years of this nation, many states did not draw district lines, but rather used statewide at-large districts. Since the Constitution itself does not require a state to draw district lines, it is difficult to see how the Census Clause could limit the states' power to redistrict.

[22] 514 U.S. 779, 115 S. Ct. 1842, 131 L. Ed. 2d 881 (1995).

[23] Article I, Section 2, Clause 2 specifies that "[n]o person shall be a Representative who shall not have attained to the Age of twenty five years, and been seven Years a citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an Inhabitant of that State in which he shall be chosen."

[24] *U.S. Term Limits*, 514 U.S. at 805, 115 S. Ct. at 1842.

constitutional delegation to the States of power to add qualifications to those enumerated in the Constitution, such a power does not exist."[25] Drawing on this language, Plaintiffs urge that, by undertaking mid-decade redistricting, Texas has in effect "added" to the text of the Elections Clause a power to redistrict intradecenially.

We disagree. As a preliminary matter, Texas has "added" nothing to the text of the Constitution by redrawing its district lines mid-decade. The Elections Clause is a broad grant of authority to the states that is checked only by the power of Congress to make or alter voting regulations. Nowhere in the text of the Elections Clause or in judicial interpretations is there a limitation of the frequency with which states may exercise their power. Since the power given the states is broad enough to encompass mid-decade redistricting, it cannot be fairly said--as Plaintiffs assert--that Texas has "added" anything to the Constitution's text. *U.S. Term Limits,* by contrast, dealt with a very different situation. It dealt with the Qualifications Clause, a provision that is of a "precise, limited nature."[26] By adding a term limit, Arkansas engrafted a provision into the Qualifications Clause that was not there before. The same cannot be said here. The Qualifications Clause in *U.S. Terms Limits* by its terms gave the states no role to play in setting the qualifications of representatives.[27] The Elections Clause is different: it appeals to both state legislatures and Congress to set the "time, manner and place" of holding elections. When a state exercises this authority, it adds nothing to the Constitution.

---

[25] *Id.*

[26] *Id.* at 796, 115 S. Ct. 1842.

[27] Indeed, because Article I, Section 2 specifies that "the *Electors* in each State shall have the Qualifications requisite for Electors of the most numerous Branch of the State Legislature," the failure to give the states power over representatives' qualifications is all the more telling.

Fairly viewed, it is Plaintiffs who seek to "add" to the Constitution. They ask us to add an implicit limitation to the Elections Clause that states may prescribe the "times, places and manner" of holding elections only after each decennial census. There is no basis for this addition, either in the text of the Constitution or in court decisions interpreting it. In sum, neither the Census Clause nor the Qualifications Clause limits state power to redraw district lines intradecennially.

C

The Elections Clause grants Congress the power to pass voting regulations or to alter voting regulations enacted by the states. Several Plaintiffs argue that Congress has exercised its power to limit the authority of the states to redistrict.

The most relevant statutory provisions are in Title 2. Section 2a specifies that the President must inform Congress after each decennial census of the population of each state and the corresponding number of representatives each state is entitled to send to the House of Representatives.[28] Section 2c requires every state entitled to more than one representative under these census figures to create a number of districts

---

[28] Section 2a reads in pertinent part:

> On the first day, or within one week thereafter, of . . . each fifth Congress thereafter, the President shall transmit to the Congress a statement showing the whole number of persons in each State . . . as ascertained under . . . each subsequent decennial census of the population, and the number of Representatives to which each State would be entitled under an apportionment of the then existing number of Representatives by the method known as the method of equal proportions, no State to receive less than one Member.

2 U.S.C. § 2a (2003).

equivalent to the number of representatives it sends to the House.[29]

Congress has given courts a significant role in redrawing district lines. Should a state legislature not redistrict after the decennial census, for example, a court is empowered to remedy any defects in the state's maps.[30] At the same time, the Supreme Court has emphasized that primary responsibility for drawing the lines of congressional districts remains with state legislatures.[31] The Court has reaffirmed this principle in a series of decisions constraining federal courts in redistricting cases. The Court, for example, insists that the judiciary defer to legislative districting if the legislative plan meets population equality and racial fairness standards applicable to court-ordered plans.[32] In addition, the judicial role is remedial; courts are not to replace valid

---

[29] Section 2c provides in pertinent part:

> In each State entitled . . . to more than one Representative under an apportionment made pursuant to the provisions of section 2a(a) of this title, there shall be established by law a number of districts equal to the number of Representatives to which such State is so entitled, and Representatives shall be elected only from districts so established, no district to elect more than one Representative . . . .

2 U.S.C. § 2c (2003).

[30] *Wise v. Lipscomb*, 437 U.S. 535, 539-540, 98 S. Ct. 2493, 57 L. Ed. 2d 411 (1978); *Connor v. Finch*, 431 U.S. 407, 415, 97 S. Ct. 1828, 52 L. Ed. 2d 465 (1977).

[31] *Branch v. Smith*, 538 U.S. 254, 123 S. Ct. 1429, 1435, 155 L. Ed. 2d 407 (2003); *Growe v. Emison*, 507 U.S. 25, 34, 113 S. Ct. 1075, 122 L. Ed. 2d 388 (1993).

[32] *Upham v. Seamon*, 456 U.S. 37, 39, 102 S. Ct. 1518, 71 L. Ed. 2d 725 (1982).

legislative judgments with their own preferences.[33] Absent evidence that a state will fail to perform its redistricting duty in a timely fashion, a federal court can neither obstruct the State's redistricting efforts nor allow federal litigation to impede it.[34] Similarly, courts conducting redistricting are obliged to honor the State's redistricting traditions.

Plaintiffs assert that § 2c constrains the power of states to redraw district lines at will. Their argument comprises three basic steps. First, in § 2c Congress revoked the power granted to state legislatures by the Elections Clause and delegated a far more limited power. Second, they urge that § 2c allows redistricting once after the decennial census. As a result, they urge that when *Balderas* imposed Plan 1151C, the judgment effectively "used up" the redistricting power delegated to the states through § 2c. Under this view, Plan 1374C is invalid because Texas had no power to enact it once *Balderas* installed Plan 1151C.

We are not persuaded. First, we cannot agree that by passing § 2c, Congress revoked the authority granted states by the Elections Clause. To be sure, § 2c constrains the redistricting decisions that states can make, but it cannot fairly be said to revoke the states' power. Plaintiffs advance a specie of preemption argument: that by passing legislation

---

[33] *Id.* ("We have never said that the entry of an objection by the Attorney General to any part of a state plan grants a district court the authority to disregard aspects of the legislative plan not objected to by the Attorney General. There may be reasons for rejecting other parts of the State's proposal, but those reasons must be something other than the limits on the court's remedial actions. Those limits do not come into play until and unless a remedy is required; whether a remedy is required must be determined on the basis of the substantive legal standards applicable to the State's submission.").

[34] *Branch*, 123 S. Ct. at 1435.

that relates in some way to congressional districting, Congress has effectively usurped the entire redistricting field.

This interpretation of § 2c ignores the text of § 2c and misreads the Elections Clause. Section 2c has no language suggesting that Congress is "revoking" the authority granted by the Elections Clause, or even that Congress is "redelegating" a more limited authority. If Congress wishes to revoke the states' redistricting authority, it must do so clearly.[35] Moreover, Plaintiffs' argument tacitly assumes that any congressional regulation relating to election procedures automatically revokes the broad authority given states under the Elections Clause. The structure of the Clause, however, suggests that the primary source of election regulation is state law, federal law supplementing state procedures or overriding them only when necessary. Reading § 2c for what it is--a congressional regulation imposing a single election requirement on the states--preserves the relative roles of Congress and the states under the Elections Clause.

Second, even if § 2c did somehow revoke and redelegate redistricting authority, we disagree that § 2c would allow redistricting only on the decennium. Plaintiffs base their argument on the text of § 2c, which provides in pertinent part:

> In each State entitled . . . to more than one Representative under an apportionment made pursuant to the provisions of section 2a(a) of this title [the decennial census], there shall be established by law a number of districts equal

---

[35] To put the argument in slightly different terms, had the Framers intended to deprive states of authority to regulate whenever Congress spoke on the subject, they would surely have phrased the Elections Clause differently. For example, the Framers could have written: "The legislatures of the states may prescribe the time, places and manner of holding elections *until* Congress does so."

> to the number of Representatives to which such State is so entitled, and Representatives shall be elected only from districts so established, no district to elect more than one Representative . . . .[36]

Plaintiffs argue that this provision directly links the "time" at which the state must redistrict to the "mode" in which it must exercise its redistricting power. That is, the clause requiring states to establish districts immediately follows the reference to the decennial census.[37] Plaintiffs also reference several other federal statutes imposing "time" and "manner" restrictions, apparently in an effort to bolster the notion that federal law restricts a state's ability to redistrict frequently.

While it is true that states are under an obligation to redistrict after each census, we find nothing in § 2c that limits the frequency with which they may do so. It would have been remarkably easy for Congress to impose such a limitation in the text of § 2c, but it did not. It merely required states with more than one representative to divide their territory into a like number of districts.[38] Other courts have similarly failed to find such a limitation in § 2c. As we noted above, numerous courts have either allowed or invited state legislatures to enact redistricting plans in the middle of the decade when a court has previously imposed a plan.[39]

---

[36] 2 U.S.C. § 2c (2003).

[37] Plaintiffs also cite to the Supreme Court's decision in *Utah v. Evans*, 536 U.S. 452, 461, 122 S. Ct. 2191, 153 L. Ed. 2d 453 (2002), presumably in an effort to bolster their linkage argument. *Evans*, however, does not discuss whether federal law limits the frequency with which a state can redistrict.

[38] Incidentally, there is no question that Plan 1374C complies with this requirement.

[39] *See supra* note 14 and accompanying text.

Section 2c was in force when each of these decisions was handed down.

The final step in Plaintiffs' § 2c argument is similarly flawed. Plaintiffs conclude that *Balderas,* by establishing a constitutional redistricting plan, "used up" the state's constitutional authority to redistrict. Plaintiffs frame their argument by again focusing on the meaning of § 2c--which, they assert, reveals that court redistricting is constitutionally "equivalent" for purposes of Article I, Section 4 to state legislative redistricting.[40] We agree that court-drawn maps are functionally equivalent to legislative maps, although there are key differences between the two. But our agreement on this point is of little help to Plaintiffs because they fail to persuade that a state cannot redraw district lines after a valid court-imposed plan is in place. That is, *Balderas* could only "use up" the State's constitutional authority to redistrict if the state is somehow constrained to draw district lines only once per decade. We have rejected Plaintiffs' argument that redistricting following a judicially imposed plan is forbidden, and we do not reach Plaintiffs' *Balderas* claim.

D

Plaintiffs also assert that Texas "tradition" prevents the State Legislature from redrawing district lines in the middle of the decade. They argue that, under Supreme Court precedent, the State Legislature was bound to follow its

---

[40] To reach this conclusion, Plaintiffs first observe that § 2c is "just as binding" on the courts as it is on state legislatures. Second, when a federal court creates congressional districts under § 2c, it necessarily does so in the manner provided by state law. Finally, § 2c is a valid exercise of Congress's reserve power under the Elections Clause. Taken together, these three principles are said to prove that court-drawn districts are "functionally equivalent" to congressional districts drawn by state legislatures through the exercise of the power by Article I, Section 4, cl. 1.

traditional redistricting principles in creating a new map. Since Texas does not have either a history or tradition of mid-decade redistricting, Plan 1374C is said to be invalid.

Plaintiffs' argument misreads Supreme Court precedent. Although the Supreme Court has required *courts* to use a state's "districting traditions" when drafting voting maps, the Court has never held that a state *legislature* is bound to follow its prior districting practices indefinitely. Indeed, "tradition" normally fills a very different role in redistricting suits.[41] Plaintiffs cite two Supreme Court decisions, *White v. Weiser*[42] and *Branch v. Smith*,[43] to support their argument, but neither decision holds that states are bound to follow state tradition in drawing maps. In *White*, the Supreme Court held that *federal courts*, not state legislatures, must abide state districting traditions; the Court iterated that legislatures, not courts, have "primary jurisdiction" over reapportionment, and reinforced the notion that court intervention in the redistricting process is meant to be minor and remedial.[44] *Branch v. Smith* is also inapposite. In *Branch*, the Court attempted to reconcile § 2c with the

---

[41] Initially, the Court used tradition as a lens through which charges of racial gerrymandering are analyzed. Thus, in *Easley v. Cromartie*, 532 U.S. 234, 121 S. Ct. 1452, 149 L. Ed. 2d 430 (2001), the Court reiterated that "that those who claim that a legislature has improperly used race as a criterion, in order, for example, to create a majority- minority district, must show at a minimum that the 'legislature subordinated traditional race-neutral districting principles . . . to racial considerations.'" 532 U.S. 234, 241, 121 S. Ct. 1452, 149 L. Ed. 2d 430 (2001) (quoting *Miller v. Johnson*, 515 U.S. 900, 928, 115 S. Ct. 2475, 132 L. Ed. 2d 762 (1995)).

[42] 412 U.S. 783, 93 S. Ct. 2348, 37 L. Ed. 2d 335 (1973).

[43] 538 U.S. 254, 123 S. Ct. 1429, 155 L. Ed. 2d 407 (2003).

[44] *White*, 412 U.S. at 795, 93 S. Ct. 2348.

seemingly conflicting requirements of § 2a(c)(5).[45] The Court explained that when a "federal court redistricts a State in a manner that complies with that State's substantive districting principles, it does so 'in the manner provided by the law thereof.'"[46] Plaintiffs cite this passage as evidence that states are constrained by tradition. Presumably, their argument is that since the Court held that a federal court redistricts "in the manner provided by the law [of the state]" only when it follows the state's districting traditions, so too a state legislature can only redistrict "in the manner provided by the law [of the state]" when it follows the state's districting traditions. Plaintiffs misread this passage. *Branch* does not hold that a state must follow its redistricting traditions without deviation. Rather, the passage is focused solely on the power of federal courts. It specifically holds that if a federal court redistricts a state using the state's traditions and preferences, the court does so "in the manner provided by the law" of the state, such that § 2a(c)(5)'s requirement that at-large districts be used is not invoked.

In any event, it would be illogical to require a state legislature to adhere strictly to the state's districting principles whenever it undertook to redraw the state's map. Any such rule would, in effect, freeze the state's districting

---

[45] Section 2a(c)(5) requires that representatives shall be elected in at-large elections "[u]ntil a State is redistricted in the manner provided by the law thereof after any apportionment," whereas § 2c requires states to be divided into single-member districts and prohibits courts from ordering at-large elections. *See* 2 U.S.C. §§ 2a(c)(5), 2c.

[46] *Branch*, 123 S. Ct. at 1444 (citations omitted).

traditions in place.[47] We can find no reasoned basis for such a rule.[48]

---

[47] Technically, the state would be bound to follow whatever districting traditions were in force as of the passage of § 2c.

[48] As further evidence of Texas's districting "traditions," Plaintiffs assert that the Texas Constitution bars mid-decade redistricting. We have already rejected the notion that the Texas Legislature is limited by its own traditions; therefore, we need not address this constitutional assertion. However, even if Texas's own traditions did limit the Texas Legislature, Plaintiffs have shown this court nothing in the Texas Constitution that would limit mid-decade redistricting. The State has not questioned this court's authority to enforce state law against the State of Texas. Given our finding that state law is no prohibition to mid-decade redistricting, we have no occasion to face the jurisdictional issue sua sponte.

The Texas Constitution does not explicitly allocate responsibility for drawing congressional districts. Plaintiffs point to this fact and argue that without an affirmative constitutional grant allowing the Legislature to undertake mid-decade redistricting, it may not do so. Plaintiffs' argument fails, however, precisely because the Texas Constitution is altogether silent on the topic of congressional redistricting. That is, not only does it not explicitly give the State Legislature the power to redistrict *mid-decade;* it does not explicitly give the State Legislature the power to draw congressional districts *at all.* Yet there is no doubt under Texas law that the State Legislature is in fact empowered to draw congressional district lines. The Texas Supreme Court reached this precise conclusion in *Perry v. Del Rio,* 67 S.W.3d 85, 91 (Tex. 2001), and numerous other courts have implicitly reached the same conclusion. It is well-established under Texas law that the Texas Legislature may legislate in any area not specifically proscribed by the Texas Constitution. Since the Texas Constitution does not deprive the Legislature of the power to pass congressional redistricting plans mid-decade, the Legislature has the power under Texas law to enact redistricting schemes intradecenially.

Although the Texas Constitution does not explicitly allocate the power to draw congressional districts, Article III, § 28 does address redistricting for state legislative districts. It requires the Texas Legislature to draw state representative and senatorial districts at its first regular session after the publication of the decennial census. If the Legislature fails to do so, § 28 confers the responsibility on a special body, the Legislative Redistricting Board.

E

Plaintiffs' final argument focuses on the effect of the *Balderas* judgment. They argue that *Balderas* was a final judgment that is binding on the State because it was a party to the proceeding. They argue that the State in enacting Plan 1374C is attempting to avoid the judgment in that case, and that the State is collaterally estopped from contesting the use of Plan 1151C.

The prerequisites for collateral estoppel are not met here. Issue preclusion has four basic requirements: (1) the issue must be identical to an issue involved in prior litigation; (2) the issue must have been fully and vigorously litigated; (3) the issue must have been necessarily decided in the prior litigation; and (4) special circumstances must not render

---

Section 28 is generally thought to apply only to state legislative redistricting, but Plaintiffs assert that it applies to congressional redistricting as well, by analogy if not directly. Plaintiffs argue that § 28 prevents the Legislature from redrawing district lines mid-decade. For support, they point to a provision in the Texas Constitution of 1876 that limits the Texas Legislature to once-a-decade redistricting. While this provision was removed from the Constitution by an amendment to Article III, there is evidence that the 1876 provision remains in force.

The difficulty is that Plaintiffs ask us to do more than just apply Article III, § 28. They ask that we restore a provision removed over 100 years ago, apply it beyond its plain text to congressional redistricting, and strike down in the name of state law the first redistricting plan passed by the State Legislature since 1991. We are aware of no Texas case that has ever directly held that Article III, § 28 applies in full to congressional redistricting; all Texas decisions of which we are aware have assumed that § 28 does not control. And the Texas Attorney General Opinion Letters that Plaintiffs cite to bolster their argument also do not opine that Article III, § 28 applies in full to congressional redistricting. The letters address the State's duties under Article III, § 28 without addressing the Legislature's power to draw congressional districts.

preclusion inappropriate or unfair.[49] The first two requirements are not met here. It is true, as Plaintiffs argue, that the two majority-minority districts--Districts 18 and 30--are involved in both cases, as are several other features of the two plans. But the *Balderas* court's tasks were different: it had to bring the district map into line with the equal population rule, while accommodating the two new congressional districts and obeying the Voting Rights Act. The issues are different here. We must first decide whether the State has the constitutional power under the Elections Clause or § 2c to redraw district lines mid-decade. This issue did not arise in *Balderas*. We also must examine a never-before-considered legislative districting plan, Plan 1374C, and decide whether it passes muster under the Constitution and the Voting Rights Act. We find no merit in Plaintiffs' collateral estoppel argument.

F

Perhaps the most compelling arguments offered by Plaintiffs against mid-decade redistricting focus on the impropriety--rather than the illegality--of frequent redistricting. A significant portion of Plaintiffs' arguments raise policy concerns. For example, Plaintiffs argue that frequent redrawing of district lines will undermine democratic accountability and exact a heavy cost on state independence as federal congressional leaders exert their influence to shape state districting behavior.

As persuasive as these arguments may be, they are directed to the wrong forum. If Congress chooses to ban intradecennial redistricting, it has the power to do so under the Elections Clause. We have found no provision in either

---

[49] *Winters v. Diamond Shamrock Chem. Co.*, 149 F.3d 387, 391 (5th Cir. 1998).

the U.S. Constitution, federal law, or state law that proscribes mid-decade redistricting, and our mandate ends there.

G

We deny Plaintiffs' Motions to Dismiss and Motions for Summary Judgment on the issue of mid-decade redistricting and collateral estoppel.

III

Turning to the merits, we will first consider Plaintiffs' claims in their two most sweeping forms. First, Plaintiffs argue that the proposed plan must be set aside in its entirety because it is laced with impermissible racial discrimination against Blacks and Latinos in violation of the Equal Protection Clause of the United States Constitution. Second, they allege that Plan 1374C is an impermissible partisan gerrymander. After addressing these allegations, we will then discuss a kindred but "analytically distinct claim" of racial discrimination under the Equal Protection Clause that in the drawing of various districts the Legislature was predominately motivated by race. We will reject the broad-based claims at the outset and return to these *Shaw* claims in our consideration of the more focused claims under § 2 leveled against specific districts. That process will amplify the findings that underpin our conclusion that Plaintiffs have failed to prove purposeful racial discrimination.

A

Since *Washington v. Davis,*[50] a claimed denial of Equal Protection has required proof that discrimination was purposeful; differential or adverse impact alone is not sufficient. In *Davis,* the Supreme Court considered an employment discrimination claim brought under the Equal Protection Clause in the District of Columbia before Title VII

---

[50] 426 U.S. 229, 96 S. Ct. 2040, 48 L. Ed. 2d 597 (1976).

was extended to the District. Writing for the Court, Justice White rejected the argument that a party alleging racial discrimination under the Equal Protection Clause could focus solely on the racially differential impact of the challenged state practice.[51] He explained that the Court had "never held that the constitutional standard for adjudicating claims of invidious racial discrimination [was] identical to the standards applicable under Title VII,"[52] which in certain circumstances allowed the adverse impact upon a protected minority to constitute sufficient proof of a statutory violation. He concluded that the Equal Protection Clause required more; it demanded proof that the challenged state action was intended to be discriminatory. *Davis* marked only the first step in the Court's analysis of Equal Protection claims, and in its wake came a range of questions, including questions about the allocations of the burden of proof and about the character of proof demanded by the requirement that racial discrimination be purposeful.

The next term, in *Arlington Heights v. Metropolitan Housing Corp.*,[53] the Court repudiated the Seventh Circuit's emphasis on the adverse impact of a challenged zoning decision in a Chicago suburb, rather than its purpose. Writing for the majority, Justice Powell--while acknowledging that proof of purpose would seldom be easy--explained that it was not necessary to prove that a decision was motivated by a single concern, or even that a particular purpose was the dominant or primary one. There need only be proof "that a discriminatory purpose has been a motivating factor in the decision."[54] The inquiry, he

---

[51] *Id.* at 239, 96 S. Ct. 2040.

[52] *Id.*

[53] 429 U.S. 252, 97 S. Ct. 555, 50 L. Ed. 2d 450 (1977).

[54] *Id.* at 265-66, 97 S. Ct. 555.

explained, may start with the impact of the legislative act, which while not alone sufficient to prove purpose remains relevant, and continue to the exploration of the act's history, including any contemporary statements by members of the decision-making body.

Two years later in *Personnel Administrator of Mass. v. Feeney,*[55] the Court upheld a Massachusetts statute granting lifetime preferences to veterans for civil service positions. The Court rejected claims that because few women could qualify, the statute discriminated against women in violation of the Equal Protection Clause. Writing for the majority, Justice Stewart pointed to findings of the district court that the statute had a legitimate purpose--awarding benefits to veterans--and was not a pretext for discriminating against women. He then offered a critical observation, one that proved to be a powerful and enduring feature of Equal Protection Clause jurisprudence:

> It would [be] disingenuous to say that the adverse consequences of this legislation for women were unintended, in the sense that they were not volitional or in the sense that they were not foreseeable.
>
> "Discriminatory purpose," however, implies more than intent as volition or intent as awareness of consequences. It implies that the decision maker, in this case a state legislature, selected or reaffirmed a particular course of action at least in part "because of," not merely

---

[55] 442 U.S. 256, 99 S. Ct. 2282, 60 L. Ed. 2d 870 (1979).

> "in spite of," its adverse effects upon an identifiable group.[56]

After grappling with the explicit remedial use of race by courts, legislative bodies, and various federal and state institutions, the Court turned to redistricting plans drawn to enhance the opportunity of minorities protected by the Voting Rights Act where race had become more than another of many necessary considerations in line-drawing. Justice Ginsberg put it succinctly in *Miller v. Johnson:*

> Two Terms ago, in *Shaw v. Reno,* this Court took up a claim "analytically distinct" from a vote dilution claim. *Shaw* authorized judicial intervention in "extremely irregular" apportionments, in which the legislature cast aside traditional districting practices to consider race alone--in the *Shaw* case, to create a district in North Carolina in which African-Americans would compose a majority of the voters.[57]

In short, *Miller* instructs that we are to engage in a searching review of district lines "predominantly motivated" by race when a state subordinates traditional districting practices to race.

---

[56] *Id.* at 278-79, 99 S. Ct. 2282 (internal citations omitted); Justice Stewart went on to explain that the impact was relevant as in *Arlington Heights. Id.* at 279 n.24, 99 S. Ct. 2282 ("Proof of discriminatory intent must necessarily usually rely on objective factors, several of which were outlined in *Arlington Heights v. Metropolitan Housing Dev. Corp.* The inquiry is practical. What a legislature or any official entity is 'up to' may be plain from the results its actions achieve, or the results they avoid. Often it is made clear from what has been called, in a different context, 'the give and take of the situation.'" (citations omitted)).

[57] *Miller v. Johnson,* 515 U.S. 900, 934, 115 S. Ct. 2475, 132 L. Ed. 2d 762 (1995) (Ginsburg, J., dissenting) (internal citations omitted).

Plaintiffs have not proven their claim of racial discrimination. There is little question but that the single-minded purpose of the Texas Legislature in enacting Plan 1374C was to gain partisan advantage. With the Republican sweep of statewide offices in 2000 came control of the Legislative Redistricting Board. The Legislature was initially unable to redraw district lines for either state legislative or congressional seats. The federal courts drew a congressional district plan[58] and after one modification held that the plans for the Texas House of Representatives and Senate drawn by the Republican-controlled Board were legal.[59] Although the judicial plan for the congressional districts reflected the growing strength of the Republican Party in Texas, with 20 of the 32 seats offering a Republican advantage, the voters in 2002 split their tickets and elected only 15 Republicans. Six incumbent Anglo Democrats were elected by narrow margins in Republican-leaning districts. With Republicans in control of the State Legislature, they set out to increase their representation in the congressional delegation to 22. As we will explain, all that happened thereafter flowed from this objective, with the give-and-take inherent in the legislative process along the way. The result disadvantaged Democrats. And a high percentage of Blacks and Latinos are Democrats.[60]

The majority of Plaintiffs' Equal Protection claims focus on District 26 in Plan 1374C, which reflects

---

[58] *See Balderas v. Texas*, No. 6:01-CV-158, slip op. (E.D.Tex. Nov. 14, 2002), *aff'd mem.*, 536 U.S. 919, 122 S. Ct. 2583, 153 L. Ed. 2d 773 (2002).

[59] *See Balderas v. Texas*, No. 6:01-CV-158, slip op. (E.D. Tex. Nov. 28, 2001), *available at* 2001 WL 34104833; *Balderas v. Texas*, No. 6:01-CV-158, slip op. (E.D. Tex. Nov. 28, 2001), *available at* 2001 WL 34104836.

[60] *See, e.g.*, Tr. 12/11 PM (Lichtman), at 67-68; Jackson Pls.' Exs. 1, 10, 12-13, and 15.

Republican refusal to preserve Democratic Congressman Martin Frost's District 24 while at the same time preserving adjoining Republican districts. To remove Congressman Frost, he needed to lose a large portion of his Democratic constituency, many of whom lived in a predominantly Black area of Tarrant County. This group of voters was taken from previous District 24 and grouped with Denton and Cooke Counties, which are north of Tarrant County. Plaintiffs view the protrusion that reaches down to include the Black Democrats as evidence of intentional racial discrimination.

We disagree. That African-Americans in Texas vote overwhelmingly for Democratic candidates and that various political compromises were reached to arrive at the current district lines belie the assertion that Texas intentionally discriminated against the African-American voters. Bob Davis, who assisted the Texas Senate in drawing various plans and submitting them to the Legislative Redistricting Board, credibly testified as to the various political considerations that combined to result in the lines of current Congressional District 26. First, Representative Kent Grusendorf, who served on the House side of the districting committee, wanted his State House District--which covers the city of Arlington--to remain whole.[61] Arlington's western boundary forms most of the eastern edge of District 26's southern protrusion. Second, the court-drawn map, Plan 1151C, split State House Representative Glenn Lewis's District 95 into two different congressional districts.

---

[61] Tr. 12/18 AM (Davis), at 77. State Representative Phil King, the bill sponsor for redistricting on the House side, added: "my job was to get eight votes aye on the redistricting committee then 76 on the Floor and then six in the conference committee. And Kent Grusendorf had said that he--that he would not support any plan--he was on the redistricting committee--that did not keep the City of Arlington whole. He said Arlington always gets split up. He wanted it whole." Tr. 12/18 PM (King), at 135-36.

Representative Lewis wanted his district to fall completely within one congressional district.[62] House District 95 now forms the southern tip of Plan 1374C's District 26, explaining the southernmost boundaries of District 26. Third, Democrats could not be placed in Congressional District 12 to the west because District 12 would then become "far more Democrat and very marginally Republican, if Republican at all."[63] Finally, Representative Phil King, the chairman of the redistricting bill in the Texas House, wanted Parker and Wise Counties to be included completely in Congresswoman Granger's District 12.[64] But if the Tarrant County population fell in District 12, population would need to be taken out, likely from Parker or Wise counties.

> So, the net result was the political consequences of putting that territory, either in District 12 or District 6, were not good. And District 26, which was, in the Court Plan, this area in here, adjacent to it, and so it was placed on the District 26 because the political structure of 26 could handle that particular component of the Tarrant County population

---

[62] Tr. 12/18 AM (Davis), at 78. Representative King reinforced Davis's testimony, stating: "I had also been directed by the Speaker of the House--Glenn Lewis, was the first Democrat and the first minority member to come out supporting him publicly for Speaker. And Glenn Lewis had asked the Speaker that his District not be divided up, but remain intact within a Congressional District, nonspecific as to which District, although he made it clear his preference was that it stay in a Martin Frost District. So I was directed by the Speaker of the House to under no circumstances split up Glenn Lewis's House seat, which is 95." Tr. 12/18 PM (King), at 136.

[63] Tr. 12/18 AM (Davis), at 79.

[64] *Id.* at 79: 19-24.

and still produce Republican results for District 26.[65]

We find these unchallenged explanations to be credible, and we find that including the large Democratic area of southeast Tarrant County in District 26 was the sole product of political give-and-take by legislative members over their own state districts and the effort to not create another Democratic district. The actions were not taken because of race; they were taken in spite of it.

Plaintiffs' expert's testimony supports our conclusion that politics, not race, drove Plan 1374C. The Jackson Plaintiffs' expert, Dr. John Alford, professor of political science at Rice University, testified that "one would have a very hard time not recognizing that the State has a very strong partisan motivation in this particular map."[66] Representative Phil King testified that the purpose of the plan was to make the congressional delegation more reflective of state voting trends. The amicus brief of the Texas House Democratic Caucus and Representatives John Lewis, Chris Bell, Martin Frost, Sheila Jackson Lee, and Nick Lampson filed in *Vieth v. Jubelirer* in support of Appellants told the Supreme Court that "[t]he newly dominant Republicans . . . decided to redraw the state's congressional districts solely for the purpose of seizing between five and seven seats from

---

[65] *Id.* at 80: 2-9. Representative King testified to the same political result: "[W]hat we did in Tarrant County, the only way we could do that is basically took Stop Six Poly and Handley and Meadowbrook area and all of that and moved it up into north and tied it in with the Denton County area. And those--we tried to, the best we could, maintain the city limit lines for Ft. Worth and for Arlington in that measure. And generally, you had that level of polities going on in every county, particularly the metropolitan ones throughout the State." Tr. 12/18 PM (King), at 137.

[66] Tr. 12/15 AM (Alford), at 109.

Democratic incumbents." It was clear from the evidence that this assertion is true. Former Lieutenant Governor Bill Ratliff, one of the most highly regarded members of the Senate and commonly referred to as the conscience of the Senate, testified that political gain for the Republicans was 110% of the motivation for the Plan, that it was "the entire motivation."[67] He explained that he is leaving the Senate before the expiration of his term in large part out of disappointment at its partisan turn. In the course of the redistricting bill's passage, Senator Ratliff, a Republican, refused to abandon the two-thirds rule, which does not allow a bill to come to the floor without the support of 21 members, a practice calculated to promote consensus building.

Plaintiffs nonetheless insist that there was racial discrimination along the way in the specific drawing of the lines. We will examine this less sweeping assertion as we examine the particular districts that are alleged to have been drawn in violation of § 2 of the Voting Rights Act, or in defiance of the principles of *Shaw v. Reno*.

While keenly aware of the long history of discrimination against Latinos and Blacks in Texas, and recognizing that their long struggle for economic and personal freedom is not over, we are compelled to conclude that this plan was a political product from start to finish. The myriad decisions made during its creation were made in spite of, and not because of, its effects upon Blacks and Latinos. To find otherwise would frustrate the fundamentals of *Washington v. Davis* and inject the federal courts into a political game for which they are ill-suited, and indeed in which they are charged not to participate under the most basic principles of federalism and separation of power. Concluding that the purpose requirement of the Equal

---

[67] Tr. 12/15 AM (Ratliff), at 35.

Protection Clause was met on these facts would pass redistricting from the state legislatures and redistricting boards to the federal courts. This is not to say that we wholly withdraw, of course. We simply recognize the fundamental decision in *Washington v. Davis* that federal judges are not legislative players; we are only the guardians of the boundaries. As Justice Ginsburg put it, while "[l]egislative districting is highly political business . . . [g]enerations of rank discrimination against [minorities] account for [the court's] surveillance."[68]

Having been watchful, we are not persuaded that this most fundamental boundary of the Equal Protection Clause was crossed. In the redistricting arena, an area that has proven most reluctant to yield discernible standards, there are large incentives to reach for the seeming certainty of the Equal Protection Clause's familiar condemnation of purposeful racial discrimination and draw upon its comforting moral force, rather than confront the task of developing proper standards or concede their ephemeral political character. To our eyes, the certainty is an illusion, and its deployment to heel radical partisan line-drawing by state legislatures is a mistake. And turning to *Washington v. Davis*'s insistence of purpose, rather than confronting directly the questions now before the Court in *Vieth v. Jubelirer,* is just an old Texas two-step.[69]

---

[68] *Miller v. Johnson,* 515 U.S. 900, 934, 115 S. Ct. 2475, 132 L. Ed. 2d 762 (1995) (Ginsburg, J., dissenting).

[69] The Appellants in *Vieth v. Jubelirer* note the problems resulting from litigants turning to race-based claims when they have no chance of proving a *Bandemer* claim: "[W]ith no prospect of prevailing on a forthright claim of partisan gerrymandering under the lower courts' interpretation of *Bandemer*, aggrieved partisans instead often allege racial gerrymandering or minority vote dilution in violation of the Voting Rights Act. The incentive to couch partisan disputes in racial terms

We have no hesitation in concluding that, under current law, this court cannot strike down Plan 1374C on the basis that it is an illegal partisan gerrymander. Seventeen years ago, the Supreme Court held in *Davis v. Bandemer*[70] that an excessively political or partisan gerrymander presents a justiciable issue under the Equal Protection Clause. But the Court was unable to settle upon a manageable standard for addressing such claims. It is now painfully clear that Justice Powell's concern that the decision offered a "'constitutional green light' to would-be gerrymanderers" has been realized.[71] *Bandemer* insisted upon proof of both discriminatory purpose and discriminatory effect, two requirements that are difficult to meet in the courtroom, particularly as they have been interpreted by the lower courts. That the response to this difficulty must be to develop a new standard does not necessarily follow. The question remains how much of a role the judiciary ought to play in policing the political give-and-take of redistricting. It may be the most difficult question, but it is certainly the most important.

When the Supreme Court resolves *Vieth,* it may choose to retreat from its decision that the question is justiciable, or it may offer more guidance on the nature of the required effect. Perhaps the Court will draw on its experience in developing federal common law in the antitrust

---

bleeds back into the legislative process, too, as members of the 'out' party--believing they can win only in court, and only on a race-based claim--may be tempted to spice the legislative record with all manner of racialized arguments, to lay the foundation for an eventual court challenge." Brief for Appellant at 10-11, *Vieth v. Jubelirer,* 2003 WL 22070244 (2003) (internal citations and footnotes omitted).

[70] 478 U.S. 109, 106 S. Ct. 2797, 92 L. Ed. 2d 85 (1986).

[71] *Id.* at 173, 106 S. Ct. 2797 (Powell, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part).

arena, which draws a fine line between competitive effect and injury to competition.[72] We have learned firsthand what will result if the Court chooses to do neither. Throughout this case we have borne witness to the powerful, conflicting forces nurtured by *Bandemer*'s holding that the judiciary is to address "excessive" partisan line-drawing, while leaving the issue virtually unenforceable. Inevitably, as the political party in power uses district lines to lock in its present advantage, the party out of power attempts to stretch the protective cover of the Voting Rights Act, urging dilution of critical standards that may, if accepted, aid their party in the short-run but work to the detriment of persons now protected by the Act in the long-run. Casting the appearance both that there is a wrong and that the judiciary stands ready with a remedy, *Bandemer* as applied steps on legislative incentives for self-correction.

There are ameliorations available short of a grand judicial pronouncement, remedies which are perhaps superior. In Texas, redistricting advantages can be overcome through the political process. The exchange of political advantage between the Democrats in 1990 and the Republicans in 2000 demonstrates this reality. If the Democratic party takes the main statewide offices, Democrats can block a state legislative redistricting plan and write their own through the Legislative Redistricting Board. The resulting State Legislature could then redraw the congressional lines.

Even if the partisan gerrymander issue were not justiciable but Congress allowed the drawing of new lines only when there was no extant legal plan, and in any event no more often than once in a decade, the picture would likely be

---

[72] Professor Samuel Issacharoff has explored this idea in a recent article. *See* Samuel Issacharoff, *Gerrymandering and Political Cartels*, 116 HARV. L. REV. 593 (2002).

quite different. That the limitation would only reach congressional seats and not state legislatures themselves does not mean that its effects would not be larger. As the record in this case makes clear, Congress often plays a large role in state redistricting, not only of congressional districts but also of the state chambers themselves. Members of Congress work to protect their incumbency and to affect the partisan makeup of the House, with keen interest in the election of members of the State Legislature. Accordingly, a rule that the game is played only once per decade could matter a great deal in the real world of politics. It is fair to ask what if Congress had imposed a once-a-decade rule seventeen years ago, even if *Bandemer* had dismissed the case as presenting a non-justiciable political question.

Our point is that if the judiciary must rein in partisan gerrymanders, limitations that focus upon the time and circumstance of partisan line-drawing and less upon the "some but not too much" genre of strictures offer the best of an ugly array of choices. Drawing upon the Voting Rights Act jurisprudence to give *Bandemer* teeth may be the worst of choices.

IV

For convenience, we record some of the general principles to which we will refer in addressing Plaintiffs' challenges to specific districts. Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act of 1965 (as amended) provides:

> (a) No voting qualification or prerequisite to voting or standard, practice, or procedure shall be imposed or applied by any State or political subdivision in a manner which results in a denial or abridgement of the right of any citizen of the United States to vote on account of race or color, or in contravention of the guarantees set fort in section 1973b(f)(2) of

this title, as provided in subsection (b) of this section.

(b) A violation of subsection (a) of this section is established if, based on the totality of the circumstances, it is shown that the political processes leading to nomination or election in the State or political subdivision are not equally open to participation by members of a class of citizens protected by subsection (a) of this section in that its members have less opportunity than other members of the electorate to participate in the political process and elect representatives of their choice. The extent to which members of a protected class have been elected to office in the State or political subdivision is one circumstance which may be considered: Provided, That nothing in this section establishes a right to have members of a protected class elected in numbers equal to their proportion in the population.[73]

To prevail on a claim of vote dilution under § 2, a plaintiff must, as a threshold requirement, satisfy the three now-familiar preconditions set forth in *Thornburg v. Gingles:* (1) a minority group must be "sufficiently large and geographically compact to constitute a majority in a single-member district"; (2) the group must be "politically cohesive"; and (3) sufficient racial bloc voting must exist such that the white majority usually defeats the minority's preferred candidate.[74] *Gingles* withheld deciding whether

---

[73] 42 U.S.C. § 1973.

[74] *Thornburg v. Gingles,* 478 U.S. 30, 50-51, 106 S. Ct. 2752, 92 L. Ed. 2d 25 (1986). To aid courts in investigating a plaintiff's § 2 claim, the

there could ever be a showing of potential success without a showing that a clear majority could gather in the absence of the accused practice or structure. The lower courts, with the

---

Gingles Court identified other factors that may, in "the totality of the circumstances," support a claim of racial vote dilution. Derived from the Senate Report accompanying the 1982 amendment to § 2, those factors include:

1. the extent of any history of official discrimination in the state or political subdivision that touched the right of the members of the minority group to register, to vote, or otherwise to participate in the democratic process;

2. the extent to which voting in the elections of the state or political subdivision is racially polarized;

3. the extent to which the state or political subdivision has used unusually large election districts, majority vote requirements, anti-single shot provisions, or other voting practices or procedures that may enhance the opportunity for discrimination against the minority group;

4. if there is a candidate slating process, whether the members of the minority group have been denied access to that process;

5. the extent to which members of the minority group in the state or political subdivision bear the effects of discrimination in such areas as education, employment and health, which hinder their ability to participate effectively in the political process;

6. whether political campaigns have been characterized by overt or subtle racial appeals; and

7. the extent to which members of the minority group have been elected to public office in the jurisdiction.

Additional factors that may be probative of vote dilution in some cases are:

8. whether there is a significant lack of responsiveness on the part of elected officials to the particularized needs of the members of the minority group; and

9. whether the policy underlying the state or political subdivision's use of such voting qualification, prerequisite to voting, or standard, practice or procedure is tenuous.

Id. at 37, 106 S. Ct. 2752 (quoting S. Rep. No. 97-417, 97th Cong., 2nd Sess., at 28-29 (1982), reprinted in U.S. Code Cong. & Admin. News 1982, at 206-07).

exception of a recent decision by a divided panel of the First Circuit,[75] have strictly enforced the 50% rule, including the Fifth Circuit.[76] There are powerful reasons to be exacting, as we will explain, but the facts of this case offer no occasion to decide if there is a tolerable deviation from the rule that a minority must demonstrate that, absent an accused practice or structure, it had the potential to elect a candidate of its choice by proof that it could constitute 50% of the district.

Although satisfying the *Gingles* factors is a prerequisite, meeting the three conditions is alone not enough to prevail under § 2. If they are met, the court is to consider the totality of the circumstances, including a searching inquiry into whether the political process is equally open to minority voters. In *Johnson v. De Grandy,* the Court explained how to evaluate dilution under a single-member districting plan and discussed the extent of a state's duty to create additional majority-minority districts under § 2.[77] In *De Grandy,* the plaintiffs attempted to establish liability by pointing to a number of places where minority voters had been "cracked" and placed in majority-white districts where their votes would be "submerged" and ineffective. The Court rejected the dilution claim of the Hispanic and African-American voters because the challenged districting plan provided both sets of voters "rough proportionality," the

---

[75] *See Metts v. Murphy*, 2003 WL 22434637 (1st Cir. 2003). *We note, however, that the First Circuit elected to take Metts* en banc and issued an order expressly withdrawing and vacating the panel decision. *See Metts v. Murphy,* No. 02-2204 (1st Cir. Dec. 3, 2003) (order granting petition for rehearing en banc).

[76] *See, e.g., Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Ind. School Dist.*, 168 F.3d 848, 852-53 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied,* 528 U.S. 1114, 120 S. Ct. 931, 145 L. Ed. 2d 811 (2000); *Cousin v. Sundquist,* 145 F.3d 818, 827-29 (6th Cir. 1998); *Colleton County Council v. McConnell,* 201 F. Supp. 2d 618, 643 (D.S.C. 2002).

[77] 512 U.S. 997, 114 S. Ct. 2647, 129 L. Ed. 2d 775 (1994).

opportunity to exercise electoral control in a number of districts that roughly corresponded to their share of the relevant population.[78] The Court emphasized that proportionality does not provide a complete or mechanical defense to a § 2 suit.[79] The Court also made it clear that proportionality is significant in evaluating dilution claims and has become a preeminent measure of fairness in redistricting.[80] Now known as "*De Grandy* proportionality," dilution may be found to be absent under the totality of the circumstances when the protected minority groups "constitute effective voting majorities in a number of districts . . . substantially proportional to their share in the population."[81]

In Shaw v. Reno ("Shaw I"), the Court addressed the constitutionality of a district drawn with race as the predominant motivation, as evidenced by a bizarrely-shaped district drawn to augment minority voting strength.[82] The Court held that such a district could be challenged, depending

---

[78] *Id.* at 1015-16, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[79] *Id.* at 1018-19, 1023-24, 114 S. Ct. 2647; *see also, Barnett v. City of Chicago,* 141 F.3d 699, 705 (7th Cir. 1998); *J. Gerald Hebert, Redistricting in the Post-2000 Era,* 8 GEO. MASON L. REV. 431 (2000) ("As a practical matter, . . . one factor is particularly important: the 'proportionality,' or lack thereof, between the number of minority-controlled districts and the minority's share of the state's relevant population.").

[80] A redistricting plan may, of course, achieve proportionality and yet violate § 2. *See, e.g., Rural West Tennessee African-American Affairs Council v. Sundquist,* 209 F.3d 835 (6th Cir. 2000); *Harvell v. Blytheville Sch. Dist. No. 5,* 126 F.3d 1038 (8th Cir. 1997); *Harvell v. Blytheville Sch. Dist. No. 5,* 71 F.3d 1382 (8th Cir. 1995); *Little Rock Sch. Dist. v. Pulaski County Special Sch. Dist., # 1,* 56 F.3d 904 (8th Cir. 1995); *Barnett v. Daley,* 32 F.3d 1196 (7th Cir. 1994).

[81] *De Grandy,* 512 U.S. at 1020, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[82] 509 U.S. 630, 113 S. Ct. 2816, 125 L. Ed. 2d 511 (1993).

on how it was drawn, under the Equal Protection Clause. In *Shaw v. Hunt* ("Shaw II"), the Court concluded that a racially gerrymandered district would be subject to strict scrutiny, and that compliance with § 2 could justify a racially gerrymandered district only if the remedial district was narrowly tailored toward that end.[83] In so holding, the Court held that a remedy for vote dilution in one part of the state, where it was possible to draw an additional, compact majority-minority district, is not narrowly tailored to comply with § 2 if the remedial district is drawn in a different part of the state where polarized voting also exists, but where a compact district cannot be crafted. In so holding, the Court stated:

> Arguing, as appellees do and the District Court did, that the State may draw the district anywhere derives from a misconception of the vote-dilution claim. To accept that the district may be placed anywhere implies that the claim, and hence the coordinate right to an undiluted vote (to cast a ballot equal among voters), belongs to the minority as a group and not to its individual members. It does not.[84]

Similarly, in *De Grandy,* the Court stated that one reason for rejecting the inflexible safe harbor rule the state advocated in that case, under which no dilution can occur as a matter of law if the percentage of single member districts in which minority voters form an effective majority mirrors the minority voters' percentage of the relevant population, was that it rested on

> an unexplored premise of highly suspect validity: that in any given voting jurisdiction

---

[83] 517 U.S. 899, 116 S. Ct. 1894, 135 L. Ed. 2d 207 (1996).

[84] *Id.* at 917, 116 S. Ct. 1894.

> (or portion of that jurisdiction under consideration), the rights of some minority voters under § 2 may be traded off against the rights of other members of the same minority class. Under the State's view, the most blatant racial gerrymandering in half of a county's single-member districts would be irrelevant under § 2 if offset by political gerrymandering in the other half, so long as proportionality was the bottom line.[85]

With these basic principles in mind, we now turn to Plaintiffs' specific claims.

V

We first examine the § 2 challenges to the districts in Central and East Texas, most notably District 24 in the Dallas-Fort Worth area. As a preliminary matter, it bears emphasis that the majority requirement of the first *Gingles* precondition cannot be met in these districts by summing Black and Hispanic voter populations.[86] Plaintiffs cite *Brewer v. Ham*[87] for the proposition that minority groups may be combined to satisfy *Gingles*'s majority requirement. *Brewer,* however, allowed for minority combination when the groups vote cohesively. Here, there is no serious dispute but that Blacks and Hispanics do not vote cohesively in primary elections, where their allegiance is free of party affiliation.[88] Minority voters must have the potential to elect

---

[85] *De Grandy,* 512 U.S. at 1019, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[86] *Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Ind. Sch. Dist.,* 168 F.3d 848, 852-53 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied,* 528 U.S. 1114, 120 S. Ct. 931, 145 L. Ed. 2d 811 (2000).

[87] 876 F.2d 448, 453 (5th Cir. 1989).

[88] *See* Post-Trial Brief of Jackson Plaintiffs, at 39 (conceding that "African-American and Hispanics in the Metroplex are not consistently

in the absence of the accused practice or structure if their claim of injury by that practice or structure is to be sustained.[89]

A

1

Georgia v. Ashcroft[90] is the most recent discussion of the factual and legal distinctions between majority-minority, coalition, and influence districts.[91] Majority-minority or "safe" districts are voting districts with a majority of minority voters, making it "highly likely that minority voters will be able to elect the candidate of their choice."[92] Coalition districts are voting districts where minority voters "'are able to form coalitions with voters from other racial and ethnic groups, having no need to be a majority within a single district in order to elect candidates of their choice.'"[93] Influence districts are voting districts "where minority voters may not be able to elect a candidate of choice but can play a substantial, if not decisive, role in the electoral process."[94] The elected representatives in influence districts, as a result

---

'jointly' cohesive in Democratic primaries"). Furthermore, even assuming that Blacks and Hispanics vote cohesively, Plaintiffs have failed to meet their burden to disprove partisanship as the driving force behind the bloc voting. *See LULAC v. Clements*, 999 F.2d 831, 850 (1993) (*en banc*).

[89] *Gingles*, 478 U.S. at 51 n.17, 106 S. Ct. 2752.

[90] --- U.S. ---123, S. Ct. 2498, 156 L. Ed. 2d 428 (2003).

[91] The parties assign various names to these districts, but we will follow the Supreme Court's taxonomy.

[92] *Ashcroft*, --- U.S. at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2511.

[93] *Id.* at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2512 (quoting *De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1020, 114 S. Ct. 2647).

[94] *Id.*

of the influence of minority voting, take minority interests into account.[95]

Georgia tested the limits of these types of districts when it redrew its state senate's voting districts following the 2000 census. The previous map, which was finally precleared after much litigation, included various safe districts. Shifting its strategy, the Democratic-controlled Legislature "unpacked" three of the safe districts and spread the minority voters to create influence and coalition districts.[96] The goal was to increase the overall influence of minorities in Georgia politics. The Justice Department challenged the plan as retrogressive because of the reduction of minorities in the previously safe districts. The district court found the plan retrogressive because the change in the three safe districts created less opportunity for minorities to elect the representatives of their choice.

Georgia appealed the decision to the Supreme Court, arguing that preclearance was appropriate because the new map did not harm the minorities' "effective exercise of the electoral franchise." Georgia asked the Court to examine the voting plan as a whole so that the increase in voting strength in other influence and coalition districts could offset the decrease in the three previously safe districts. The Justice Department argued that the district court correctly found retrogression based solely on the decrease in minority population in the three previously safe districts.

Georgia's argument prevailed. The Court held that states are free to choose the best way to avoid retrogression and ensure equal opportunity to minority voters. To

---

[95] *Id.*

[96] *Id.* at ---- - ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2507-08. The districts reduced the minority populations from 60.58%, 55.43%, and 62.45% to 50.31%, 50.66%, and 50.80%, respectively.

determine whether a new map is retrogressive, the Court examined the state as a whole and considered all the relevant circumstances, "such as the ability of minority voters to elect their candidate of choice, the extent of the minority group's opportunity to participate in the political process, and the feasibility of creating a nonretrogressive plan."[97] The Court accepted that minority interests may be better served by coalition and influence districts rather than safe districts. The Court noted that although safe districts ensure descriptive representation, they also "isolat[e] minority voters from the rest of the state, and risk[ ] narrowing political influence to only a fraction of political districts"[98] --that "various studies have suggested that the most effective way to maximize minority voting strength may be to create more influence or coalitional districts,"[99] and, critically, Georgia may make that choice. Georgia's alteration of its safe districts would have been problematic at best in the 1980s and early 1990s, but the Court allowed it as a valid political choice that Georgia might choose to make in an effort to increase minority voting strength--an alternative to its obligation under *Gingles* to draw a safe majority-minority district.

The Court held that the district court erred in focusing too heavily on the decrease of voting power in the previously safe districts, and in ignoring the offsetting influence and coalition districts. In the Court's view, the ability of minorities to elect their preferred candidates is important, but not dispositive. Despite the views of the Justice Department, the ACLU, and lower federal courts, the Court held that creating safe districts was not the only means of assuring an effective vote for minorities.

---

[97] *Id.* at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2511.

[98] *Id.* at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2512.

[99] *Id.* at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2513.

While *Ashcroft* is a § 5 preclearance case addressing the question of retrogression, the Court's opinion makes plain that safe districts are no longer untouchable. States previously read *Gingles* as requiring safe districts to ensure the election of minorities by countering racially polarized voting. But *Georgia v. Ashcroft* makes clear that safe districts are not necessarily required; states may choose to avoid retrogression by creating coalition and influence districts. Georgia decreased the percentage of minority voters in three previously safe districts to such a degree that, in the opinion of the Justice Department, minorities could not elect their candidate of choices. Yet, the addition of coalition and influence districts countered possible retrogression.

2

All parties here rely upon *Georgia v. Ashcroft*. Plaintiffs argue that *Ashcroft* effectively overruled *Gingles*'s first requirement that "the minority group must be able to demonstrate that it is sufficiently large and geographically compact to constitute a majority in a single-member district."[100] Plaintiffs base this assertion on *Ashcroft*'s reasoning that a district may provide effective representation to minorities despite the absence of a mathematical majority.[101] From this, Plaintiffs conclude that influence districts must be protected under § 2 of the Voting Rights Act.

In response, Texas argues that under *Ashcroft* redrawing an influence district does not inevitably dilute minority votes under § 2. Texas argues that if majority-minority districts may be altered without running afoul of the Voting Rights Act, then *a fortiori* an influence district may be altered. *Ashcroft* provided states with the flexibility to

---

[100] *Gingles*, 478 U.S. at 50, 106 S. Ct. 2752.

[101] *See* Post-Trial Brief of Jackson Plaintiffs, at 5 n. 3.

choose the means of complying with the Voting Rights Act, and although the Court opined that coalition and influence districts may be the most effective means of increasing minority influence, they are not required. *Ashcroft* did not dictate that a state must maximize both majority-minority and influence districts. Indeed, the question whether federal law requires influence districts has been avoided many times,[102] reflecting, the State argues, the Court's wariness of being drawn further into the political arena. Finally, the State notes that the Supreme Court faced the exact question and rejected it when it summarily affirmed a district court's rejection of the contention "that the first *Gingles* precondition is not fully applicable" to districts "where a distinct [minority] group cannot form a majority, but they are sufficiently large and cohesive to effectively influence elections, getting their candidate of choice elected."[103]

Texas's argument finds support in the language of *Ashcroft:*

> On one hand, a smaller number of safe majority-minority districts may virtually guarantee the election of a minority group's preferred candidate in those districts. . . . And while such districts may result in more "descriptive representation" because the representatives of choice are more likely to mirror the race of the majority of voters in that district, the representation may be limited to fewer areas.

---

[102] *See Uno v. City of Holyoke,* 72 F.3d 973, 979 n.2 (1st Cir. 1995); *Rural West Tenn. African-Am. Affairs Council, Inc. v. McWherter,* 877 F. Supp. 1096, 1101 (W.D. Tenn. 1995).

[103] *Parker v. Ohio,* 263 F. Supp. 2d 1100, 1104 (S.D. Ohio) *(three-judge panel), aff'd,* --- U.S. ----, 124 S. Ct. 574, 157 L. Ed. 2d 426 (2003).

> On the other hand, spreading out minority voters over a greater number of districts creates more districts in which minority voters may have the opportunity to elect a candidate of their choice. Such a strategy has the potential to increase "substantive representation" in more districts, by creating coalitions of voters who together will help to achieve the electoral aspirations of the minority group. It also, however, creates the risk that the minority group's preferred candidate may lose. . . . Section 5 gives States the flexibility to choose one theory of effective representation over the other.[104]

As we see it, these choices are for the states to make, as long as they avoid other constitutional and statutory violations under the Equal Protection Clause and § 2. Allowing influence districts to meet a *Gingles*-imposed obligation to create a majority-minority district does not mean that a state must create an influence district in the absence of an obligation to create a majority-minority district. We are not persuaded that Texas had the duty in drawing a new map to trace the old lines to avoid any disruption of coalitions. To so conclude would have profound consequences, freezing ephemeral political alliances, which are the bull's eyes of partisan redistricting. We will turn to a concrete example. The 24th is a Democratic district, and its "coalitions" are simply minority Blacks joining with majority Anglos voting a Democratic ticket in the general election. Plaintiffs' understandable efforts to freeze this "coalition" by locating some duty under § 2 not to redraw the district is a transparent effort to use race as a shield from a partisan gerrymander

---

[104] *Ashcroft*, --- U.S. at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2512 (internal citations omitted).

when the district itself was a child of identical efforts to gerrymander. As we will explain, under the new plan, Democrats--both Anglo and Black--lose control of the District 24.

B

We turn first to District 24, located in the Dallas-Fort Worth metroplex in an area referred to as the mid-cities. The congressman from the district is Martin Frost, an Anglo Democrat elected in 1978. This area between Dallas and Fort Worth experienced enormous growth from the early 1960's, leading to the creation of the 24th in 1972. With some iteration, the district has remained in place until the passage of Plan 1374C in 2003. The old 24th touched both Dallas and Fort Worth and included the communities of Duncanville and Cedar Hill on its south side. It also included large plants of Bell Helicopter, General Motors, Northrop Grumman, and Lockheed Martin, as well as the Texas Rangers' baseball stadium and the Six Flags Over Texas theme park.[105]

Frost, then thirty-two years old, ran for the seat two years after it was created but was defeated in the Democratic primary by Dale Milford, the Anglo incumbent. Congressman Frost won the next race and has held the seat since then. Allied with Speaker Wright of Fort Worth, he quickly won leadership positions, including a seat on the Rules Committee. Frost is a major fund raiser for the Democratic party, and he so effectively chaired a redistricting panel in 1991 that he is widely seen as the architect of the redistricting plan of 1991.[106] This plan, drawing on the developing computer technology, is cited by

---

[105] MICHAEL BARONE, THE ALMANAC OF AMERICAN POLITICS 2004, at 1580 (Nat'l Journal Group 2003).

[106] *Id.* at 1581.

political scientists as the shrewdest of the 1990s.[107] Congresswoman Eddie Bernice Johnson, who holds a seat in an adjacent largely Black district, testified that Frost drew the 24th for an Anglo Democrat.[108]

The judicial plan replaced by 1374C left the 24th largely in place. It had a Black voting age population of 21.4% and a Hispanic voting age population of 33.6%. The latter number falls when citizenship (CVAP) is considered, as it must be. The result is that neither Blacks nor Hispanics have 50% of the voters in the district alone or combined, where they constitute only 46.4%. Measured by the statewide races and the Lieutenant Governor's race in 2002, District 24 is approximately 60% Democrat, although Al Gore carried the district with 54% of the vote and Governor Bush carried the entire state with 59% of the statewide vote and 61% in the Dallas-Fort Worth metroplex. It bears mention that Houston and Dallas-Fort Worth cast 47% of all votes cast in the state.[109] Bush carried only 5% of the Black vote but enjoyed 42% of the Hispanic vote and 73% of the Anglo vote.[110]

Facing the absence of a minority with 50% of the voting age population of the district singly or combined, Plaintiffs contend that the 24th nonetheless meets the first two preconditions of *Gingles* because it "functions as a fully effective Black opportunity district." They offer three reasons why we should not adhere to *Perez v. Pasadena*

---

[107] *Id.* at 1448 ("The plan carefully constructs democratic districts with incredibly convoluted lines and packs heavily Republican suburban areas into just a few districts.").

[108] Tr. 12/17 PM (Johnson), at 154-155, 161, 164-165.

[109] BARONE, supra note 105, at 1508.

[110] *Id.* at 1510.

Independent School District[111] and *Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Independent School District,*[112] which hold that *Gingles* requires a cohesive group of minority voters comprising a majority of the adult citizen population in at least one proposed single-member demonstration district. First, insisting on a level of 50% is reasonable only when the court is asked to speculate on the potential performance of a minority district, not when an existing district is shown to actually perform for minorities. Second, Plaintiffs point to a divided decision issued only weeks ago by a panel of the First Circuit, *Metts v. Murphy,* which dispensed with the 50% rule. The panel's decision, we note, was expressly withdrawn and vacated when the First Circuit voted to take the case en banc.[113] Third, *Perez* and *Valdespino* involved challenges to non-partisan at-large election systems involving only single elections; here, we examine a single-member districting system with primary and general elections. Plaintiffs assert that if a minority can "control" the primary election and then find support with a coalition of minorities in the general election, the *Gingles* requirements are met and the district cannot be modified. Plaintiffs also offer a fourth, seemingly freestanding principle, urging that in any event District 24 cannot be intentionally dismantled because it is an influence or coalition district.

Defendants respond that § 2 requires a showing of strength at a level of at least 50% is a command of § 2, a requirement that is an inevitable byproduct of the statute's protection of the ability of minorities to elect representatives

---

[111] 165 F.3d 368 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied,* 528 U.S. 1114, 120 S. Ct. 930, 145 L. Ed. 2d 810 (2000).

[112] 168 F.3d 848 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied,* 528 U.S. 1114, 120 S. Ct. 931, 145 L. Ed. 2d 811 (2000).

[113] 2003 WL 22434637 (1st Cir. 2003), *vacated and reh'g en banc granted,* No. 02-2204 (1st Cir. Dec. 3, 2003).

of their choice. A minority group lacking a majority cannot elect its candidate of choice and denying the group a separate district cannot be a denial of any opportunity protected by the Act. Rather, such a group can elect their candidate of choice only with the votes of non-majorities through coalitions, but the Voting Rights Act does not protect such political coalitions. Defendants urge that whether a minority can meet the 50% standard is a quite different question from asking "whether a bi-racial coalition of African Americans and 'crossover' Anglos can elect a Black-preferred Black candidate. Any such interpretation would render the first *Gingles* precondition an entirely superfluous subpart of the third *Gingles* precondition." Defendants argue further that the Supreme Court has never held that § 2 protects influence districts and such a proposal is foreclosed by the rationale of *Georgia v. Ashcroft*. Finally, defendants reply that there has been no showing that the 24th would probably elect a Black candidate, pointing to Congressional District 25 in the judicial Plan 1151C in which the demographics are strikingly similar--21.4% BVAP and 33.6% HVAP--where an Anglo, Bell, defeated Carroll Robinson, the Black candidate of choice, in the 2002 Democratic primary.

Plaintiffs' arguments are creative, but they ask this court to do more than well-settled law will allow. To the heart of the matter: the contention that § 2 protects District 24 from redrawing asks us to extend § 2's protection of Blacks and Latinos from vote dilution to the protection of groups whose cementing force is membership and loyalty to a political party. *Gingles* and the cases that followed it have been keenly aware that the defining concepts of *Gingles*--numbers and cohesion--are critical to its studied effort to confine the limits of the Act to those situations that dilute minorities' opportunity to vote without protecting coalitions that may be helpful or even essential to the leveraging of

their strength.[114] Properly confined, the Act implements the fundamentals of factions. Unconfined it reaches into the political market and supports persons joined, not by race, but by common view. Serious constitutional questions loom at that juncture.

We are told that Blacks control the Democratic primary with less than 22% of the CVAP because Anglos and Latinos vote either in the Republican primary or not at all, but return home out of party loyalty in the general election. It is argued that this is a Black opportunity district. More accurately, however, it is a strong Democratic district.

---

[114] Dr. Keith Gaddie credibly testified that Plaintiffs' view of influence districts "would lock in a majority of seats for the party getting the minority of the vote." Deposition of Keith Gaddie, November 22, 2003, at 101. Further, he testified that it was not protected under § 2 and that it was not possible to draw a second, sufficiently compact majority-minority district in Dallas. *Id.* at 75 ("[District 24] is not going to meet the first prong of the *Gingles* criteria. . . . It is not a district in which you have one minority group which can constitute a majority of the population. It's not a district where that minority group controls primary and the general election. It's not possible to draw a second sufficiently compact majority district in Dallas if you draw District 30."). Accordingly, if § 2 protection is afforded to old District 24 despite the absence of the *Gingles* factors, the Voting Rights Act begins to protect political affiliation and not race. If the Voting Rights Act protects a district where coalitions are required to elect a candidate of choice—

> you're on a slippery slope to essentially saying, "Well, if it's a Democratic district, you can't re-draw it." And intellectually, that to me is troubling because it sets up a circumstance where one party has its constituency protected under the Voting Rights Act and . . . the other party doesn't have any protections at all.

Id. at 100. Protecting districts that are defined and controlled by political coalition and not race would infringe on the clear right of the state to choose its method of compliance with the Voting Rights Act. If there is no obligation to create an influence district, there is no obligation to retain one.

That there is no cohesion between Black and Latino voters in the primary contests is beyond serious dispute. Black opportunity here lies in coalitions with Anglos who vote with them in the general election for Democrats. Dr. Lichtman's calculations produce an Anglo crossover rate of 30.75 (unweighted mean). He conceded that in the general election Black turnout will fall to the range of 31, 32 or perhaps 33%, while Anglo turnout will jump into the 60's, approximately a two to one margin. Just how far this argument departs from the *Gingles* construct is exposed by the reminder that such a crossover rate has been found to establish the absence of Anglo bloc voting under *Gingles*'s third precondition as a matter of law.[115]

The history of the 24th illustrates that Plaintiffs overstate the impact of the Black Democrats' control of the primaries. The reality is that Frost has not had a primary opponent since his incumbency began. That no Black candidate has ever filed in a Democratic primary against Frost in a district assertedly controlled by Blacks reflects the accuracy of Congresswoman Johnson's claim that District 24 was drawn for an Anglo Democrat.[116] We have no measure of what Anglo turnout would be in a Democratic primary if Frost were opposed by a Black candidate. Plaintiffs' asserted control of Blacks in the primary rests upon the shaky ground that much of the dominating Anglo Democratic vote does not bother to vote in the primary with Frost filing as an unchallenged Anglo. Its premise is that Frost challenged by a Black candidate would not result in a return to primary voting by the Anglo Democrats. In short, that Anglo

---

[115] *See Abrams v. Johnson*, 521 U.S. 74, 92, 117 S. Ct. 1925, 138 L. Ed. 2d 285 (1997).

[116] *See supra* note 108. District 24 adjoins Johnson's District 30, a *Gingles*-mandated district, meaning it exists because Anglos vote as a block to defeat Black preferences.

Democrats control this district is the most rational conclusion.

Nor is the cohesiveness of this 21.6% black voting age population clear. Plaintiffs' expert relied heavily upon the high vote in the district for Ron Kirk, an African-American and former popular mayor of Dallas, in his race for the United States Senate. Dr. Lichtman resisted the suggestion that the "friends and neighbors" effect was distorting the results with the counter suggestion that the effect would be offset by Kirk's opponent in the Democratic primary, Victor Morales. That explanation is not persuasive. Morales is actually from Crandall, a town of 3,000 people some 75 miles away. In the 1998 Attorney General race, Judge Morris Overstreet, a widely known, respected, and distinguished lawyer and judge, took 66% of the Black vote in Dallas County and 76% of the Black vote in Tarrant County. Julius Whittier, a Black candidate in the 2002 race for the Texas Court of Criminal Appeals, received 32% of the Anglo vote and 40% of the Black vote. In short, whether Blacks vote cohesively in the primary is far from certain.

That Blacks wield influence in the district is plain. Perhaps recognizing the difficulty of arguing that some specie of a relaxed *Gingles* construct imposes an obligation to create an influence or coalition district, Plaintiffs offer a fall-back alternative: that as an "influence district," the 24th cannot be "intentionally" redrawn. But this turns the principle of *Georgia v. Ashcroft* on its head. As we have explained, *Ashcroft* gave states greater latitude in complying with the Voting Rights Act. The Court recognized that while *Gingles* in application has resulted in significant gains in elected positions held by minorities, with the keener edge of computer drawn lines, it has also created "safe" white and minority districts, significantly reducing the necessity for the pull and tug to secure support from those with political

influence. By locking in safe districts for minorities and Anglos alike--instead of encouraging competition and the pull and tug of politics--this legal regime began to undermine the core idea that the House of Representatives would be the branch of government directly responsive to the people. *Ashcroft* responds to these and other political realities with greater concern for forces that divide and fractionalize, especially those that would divide along racial lines. We do not read *Ashcroft* as fencing even more territory from state legislative reach. Considering that District 24 as a pure influence district is unprotected by § 2, we are persuaded that alterations to it raised questions primarily of § 5, which have been answered by the Department of Justice.

C

Although the bulk of Plaintiffs' argument focuses on District 24, Plaintiffs also assert that Plan 1374C violates § 2 by modifying minority influence districts in Central and East Texas, specifically districts 1, 2, 4, 9, 10, 11, and 17 from Plan 1151C. According to Plaintiffs, the minority population in these districts will have only a minimal role in the electoral process under the new plan.

However, as the State points out, Plaintiffs never argue--and certainly never prove--that any of these districts satisfies the *Gingles* preconditions. Even a cursory glance at the population data reveals that none of these districts passes muster under *Gingles*'s first prong. In none of these districts does the citizen voting age population of any cognizable minority group surpass 22%, and in most the percentage is significantly lower. Indeed, even if we were to follow Plaintiffs' suggestion and combine the Black and Hispanic citizen voting numbers--despite the lack of evidence of

cohesion among these groups[117] --the districts would still fail the first *Gingles* precondition by large margins. The evidence convinces us that these districts are influence districts at best, although we note that these districts vary considerably in the opportunity they afford minorities as a group to play any significant role in the electoral process. The population statistics summarized below bring this conclusion into sharper focus.

	Plan 1151C			Plan 1374C		
District	Black CVAP	Hispanic CVAP	B+H CVAP	Black CVAP	Hispanic CVAP	B+H CVAP
1	15.8	3.3	19.1	18.2	3.9	22.1
2	14.0	5.2	19.1	19.3	8.2	27.5
4	11.5	4.1	15.6	10.3	3.9	14.2
9	21.3	9.7	31.0	46.8	16.8	63.6
10	11.8	22.0	33.8	9.7	12.1	21.8
11	15.2	11.6	26.8	4.3	21.9	26.2
17	4.0	14.5	18.5	10.0	9.8	19.8

Plaintiffs admit that these seven districts are at most influence districts, but nonetheless urge that the State, after *Ashcroft*, is forbidden from altering them. Plaintiffs, however, do not argue that any of these districts is protected individually; they focus instead on these districts as a group and suggest that the State, by redrawing these seven influence districts plus the coalition districts in Districts 23 and 24, has gone too far in limiting minority influence

---

[117] The record, we should note, is largely bereft of evidence that Hispanics and Blacks vote cohesively as a group in these districts. We therefore echo our conclusion on District 24 and find that Plaintiffs have failed to prove that the Latino and Black communities in Districts 1, 2, 4, 9, 10, and 11 function as a cohesive voting bloc.

statewide. We cannot agree. As we explained above, the State was under no § 2 obligation to create these districts, and we find that the State labors under no corresponding compulsion to preserve these districts. The allegation that the minority voting strength in these districts has been diluted is in truth no more than a claim that these districts have been drawn to add Republican voting strength to overcome the election advantage that the current Democrat incumbents hold.

VI

We next examine the challenge brought by and on behalf of Latino plaintiffs and intervenors to the impact of the legislative plan on Latino voting strength in South and West Texas. At the outset, it is useful to understand that the difficulties Texas presents to a redistricter are nowhere greater than in the Southern and western part of the State. The area can be described as a huge and rough inverted triangle, beginning in El Paso at the far western corner, extending south and east for hundreds of sparsely populated miles on or near the border to the cities of Laredo in Webb County, McAllen in Hidalgo County, and Brownsville in Cameron County, turning north up to the coastal city of Corpus Christi in Nueces County, then turning west to cover many miles that are lightly populated except for the areas to the south of San Antonio in Bexar County and Austin in Travis County. The sheer size of the land, its irregular shape, and the distribution of the bulk of the population in various pockets of the State are the basics that shape the map before the redistricter even begins. This part of the State also contains the greatest concentrations of Hispanic population. In the State as a whole, Latinos account for approximately 32% of the total population, 29% of the voting age population, and 22% of the citizen voting age population. In the South and West Texas regions at issue here, Hispanics

represent 58% of the citizen voting age population. The largest numbers of Hispanics are located in the same areas of South and West Texas as are the large pockets of Anglo population: in El Paso County in the southwest corner; in Webb County, Hidalgo County, and Cameron County in South Texas along the border and in the Rio Grande Valley; in Nueces County in the east along the coast; and in Central Texas in Bexar County and Travis County.

The plan the *Balderas* court approved to account for the population changes documented in the 2000 census, Plan 1151C, placed six congressional districts in South and West Texas, each containing the 651,620 individuals needed for equal population distribution and the mandate of one-man-one-vote. In Plan 1374C, the Legislature drew seven congressional districts in the same area, each containing the necessary 651,620 individuals. In both plans, six districts have a majority Hispanic citizen voting age population. Of the 44 counties included in the six districts in Plan 1151C and the 58 counties included in the seven districts in Plan 1374C, only the seven counties listed above--El Paso, Webb, Hidalgo, Cameron, Nueces, Travis, and Bexar--have populations above 100,000.

This combination of geography and population distribution fixes certain characteristics of the redistricting map for South and West Texas, reflected in both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C. Both have a district in the far western corner of the State, in El Paso County, which has a population approaching 680,000. Under both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C, Congressional District 16 in part of El Paso County has a majority Hispanic citizen voting age population and is an effective "safe" Hispanic opportunity district. Plan 1374C leaves Congressional District 16 essentially unchanged, a decision not challenged in this case. But east of this far western population pocket, the counties are so

sparsely populated that the district next to 16--Congressional District 23--must extend far to the east to reach the numbers of people necessary to satisfy equipopulosity.[118] A map drawer must travel east almost 800 miles to reach another county that approaches, much less exceeds, 100,000 souls: Webb County, at the western edge of the southern tip of Texas.

In Plan 1151C, Webb County, with 193,117 people, is kept entirely in Congressional District 23; in Plan 1374C, Webb County is divided between Congressional District 23 and Congressional District 28, directly to the east. Whether Webb County is divided or not, the districts that begin in the relatively narrow and relatively densely populated southern part of Texas, which includes the Rio Grande Valley, must extend north to gather enough population to satisfy equality among the districts. Both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C share this characteristic. Plan 1151C has two "strip" districts that begin in South Texas and travel to the north toward the center of the State to gather the requisite number of people.[119] Plan 1374C has three "strip" districts that begin in South Texas; each of those districts follows the same north-

---

[118] The map reveals that Hudspeth County, next to El Paso County, includes 3,344 people; Culberson County and Jeff Davis County directly to the east contain 2,975 and 2,207 people, respectively. Presidio County to the southeast is the only county between El Paso and Maverick Counties with an excess of 50% or more Hispanic voting age population, and it has only 7,304 people. The vast area between Presidio and Maverick Counties includes Brewster County, with 8,866 people; Terrell County, with 1,081 people; Val Verde County, with 44,856 people; and Kinney County, with 3,379 people.

[119] Many of the counties north of Hidalgo County (569,463) and Cameron County (335,227) in the Rio Grande Valley are thinly populated. They include Jim Hogg County, northwest of Hidalgo County (5,281); McMullen County (851); Kenedy County (414); Live Oak County (12,309); and Goliad County (6,928).

south path and has the same shape as in Plan 1151C, but is narrower and longer to accommodate three districts rather than two. In both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C, the redistricter traveling north largely avoided the area that is Congressional District 20, which includes San Antonio in Bexar County and is a "safe" Hispanic district.

The map drawer defining the district in the southeastern corner of the State must also begin in the Rio Grande Valley and proceed north to include enough people to satisfy equipopulosity. The map drawer need not travel as far north as in the "strip" districts to find the necessary population for this southeastern coastal district, however, because Nueces County, which contains Corpus Christi, has over 300,000 people.

Both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C exhibit similar features, resulting from this combination of geography and population distribution. The district that begins just east of El Paso County must be large and must run east from far West Texas, stretching deeply into Central and South Texas. The districts that begin in far South Texas must run north in "strip" fashion into Central Texas. The district that begins in the southern tip of Texas and travels up the coast must also proceed north.

Against this backdrop, we examine the record as to the effects of the legislative plan in South and West Texas on Latino voting strength.

A

In Plan 1151C, the court drew six districts in South and West Texas, each with a majority of the Latino citizen voting age population. As noted, two of those districts, Congressional District 16, consisting primarily of part of the city of El Paso, and Congressional District 20, consisting primarily of part of the city of San Antonio, are not at issue

in the change from Plan 1151C to Plan 1374C and are not challenged in this suit. Both were, and are, effective Hispanic opportunity districts. One of the districts in Plan 1151C, Congressional District 23, had a bare majority of Hispanic citizen voting age population and had not performed consistently as a Hispanic opportunity district. Congressional Districts 28, 15, and 27 made up the remainder of the districts in South and West Texas, each with a majority Hispanic citizen voting age population and a majority of the Spanish-surnamed registered voters, and each performing as effective Hispanic opportunity districts. Each of the six districts in South and West Texas under Plan 1151C was reliably Democratic in both congressional and other elections, with the exception of Congressional District 23. That district has since 1992 elected a Hispanic Republican to Congress, Henry Bonilla.

In Plan 1374C, the Legislature sought to apply to South and West Texas its primary partisan goal of increasing the likelihood that Republican candidates would be elected to Congress, while avoiding violations of the Voting Rights Act, the Equal Protection Clause, and the mandate of one-man-one-vote. The record presents undisputed evidence that the Legislature desired to increase the number of Republican votes cast in Congressional District 23 to shore up Bonilla's base and assist in his reelection. The evidence showed that Bonilla had lost a larger amount of Hispanic support in each successive election. In 2002, Bonilla attracted only 8% of the Latino vote. In order to make Congressional District 23 more Republican, the map drawers extended the district north to take in largely Republican and Anglo areas in the north-central part of the State, including Bandera, Kerr, and Kendall counties. That change added approximately 101,260 people to Congressional District 23. The legislative plan moved the district line at the eastern edge to divide the southern border city of Laredo, in Webb County. That

change resulted in 99,776 individuals, who were more than 90% Hispanic in voting age population and 86.5% Democratic in voting according to the 2002 statewide election data, being placed in the adjacent district, Congressional District 28. Although Congressional District 23 still had a majority of Hispanics--55.1%--and a bare majority of Hispanics of voting age--50.9%--it no longer had a majority of citizen voting age Hispanics. In the reconfigured Congressional District 23 in Plan 1374C, Hispanics accounted for 46% of the citizens of voting age, and only 44% of the registered voters had Spanish surnames. By contrast, Congressional District 23 in Plan 1151C had a 57.5% Hispanic citizen voting age population and 55.3% Spanish-surnamed registered voters. To avoid retrogression under § 5, the State created another district in South and West Texas, in which Hispanics were a clear majority of the citizen voting age population. The State then had to adjust the population distributions to avoid inequality among the districts.

To accomplish the first goal, Plan 1374C added a third district to the two already long and relatively narrow districts that covered the bottom of the inverted triangle of South Texas and extended north. To maintain the requisite population numbers, each of these three districts had to extend farther north than the two districts had in Plan 1151C. The three districts under Plan 1374C ran from the population pockets near the border north through sparsely-populated areas to reach the pockets of population in the central part of the State, south and east of San Antonio and Austin. The reconfigured districts each added counties in the process.[120]

---

[120] Congressional District 23 in Plan 1151C was made up of 24 counties; in Plan 1374C, it included 25 counties. Congressional District 28 included 11 counties in both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C. New Congressional District 25 in Plan 1374C comprised 9 counties.

The two preexisting districts--Congressional Districts 28 and 15--maintained a majority Hispanic citizen voting age population and a majority of Spanish-surnamed registered voters in Plan 1374C. The newly created District--Congressional District 25--also had a majority Hispanic citizen voting age population and a majority of Spanish-surnamed registered voters. The district that runs along the eastern border of South Texas, Congressional District 27, similarly maintained a majority Hispanic citizen voting population and a majority of Spanish-surnamed registered voters. As a result, Plan 1374C had seven congressional districts in South and West Texas, six with a majority of Latino citizen voting age population that are, as explained further below, effective Hispanic opportunity districts, and one that is a Hispanic influence district. Plan 1151C had six congressional districts in South and West Texas with a majority of Latino citizen voting age population, one of which was not an effective Hispanic opportunity district, but was moving in that direction.

Plaintiffs raise a number of challenges to the redrawn districts in South and West Texas. The GI Forum Plaintiffs claim that Plan 1374C is deficient for the same reason its predecessor, Plan 1151C, was deficient: an additional Latino majority citizen voting age population district should be drawn to achieve compliance with § 2 of the Voting Rights Act. Plaintiffs claim that the legislative plan dilutes Latino voting strength, in violation of § 2. Finally, Plaintiffs claim that in deciding where to draw the lines, the map drawers were predominately driven by ethnicity, in violation of the Equal Protection Clause. Plaintiffs assert that in drawing the excessively long "bacon-strip" districts, Congressional

---

Congressional District 15 in Plan 1151C included 8 counties; in Plan 1374C, Congressional District 15 included 13 counties. Congressional District 27 in Plan 1151C included 5 counties; in Plan 1374C, it included 6 counties.

Districts 15, 25, and 28, the Legislature subordinated the traditional redistricting criteria of compactness and respect for communities of interest and political divisions to the need to include sufficient numbers of Latino voters to create majority-minority districts, in a manner forbidden by *Shaw v. Reno* (*Shaw I*)[121] and its progeny.

The State responds by arguing that there have been no developments since the *Balderas* panel issued its opinion to call into question that court's holding that § 2 did not require an additional Latino majority citizen voting age population district in South and West Texas. The State argues that the Supreme Court's decision in *De Grandy v. Johnson*[122] strongly supports its position because the number of effective Latino majority citizen voting age population districts in the relevant area is more than roughly proportional to the Latino citizen voting age population in that area and as proportional to the Latino citizen voting age population in the State as the *Gingles* requirements support. The State argues, and presented evidence to show, that the changes made to the South and West Texas districts in Plan 1374C resulted from the politically motivated decision to make Congressional District 23 more Republican and improve the reelection chances of the Hispanic Republican incumbent, Congressman Henry Bonilla. The State presented evidence that it could not achieve its political end without splitting Laredo and Webb County to remove reliably Democratic voters; that it added a new district, Congressional District 25, which, with Congressional Districts 15, 28, and 27, provides the same number of effective Latino opportunity districts as did Plan 1151C and meets the requirements of *De Grandy* proportionality; and that ethnicity did not predominate in the

---

[121] 509 U.S. 630, 113 S. Ct. 2816, 125 L. Ed. 2d 511 (1993).

[122] 512 U.S. 997, 114 S. Ct. 2647, 129 L. Ed. 2d 775 (1994).

numerous decisions involved in the placement of the district lines in Congressional Districts 28, 15, 25, and 27.

The claims that Plaintiffs make as to this part of the State do not raise the questions of coalition districts in which Anglos, Hispanics, and African-Americans are all present, although no minority group is a majority of the relevant population. Rather, Plaintiffs make claims that are more familiar in Voting Rights Act litigation. They claim that in South and West Texas, they are a minority meeting the *Gingles* requirements; that in one district, they have been "cracked" and submerged into an Anglo majority, such that they cannot elect candidates of their choice; and that as to the rest of the districts in the area, although they are a majority of the citizen voting age population, a functional examination reveals that their ability effectively to elect their candidates of choice has been weakened. The fact that the dilution claim is familiar, however, does not make the analysis simple. As the Supreme Court stated in *De Grandy*, "Plaintiffs challenging single-member districts may claim, not total submergence, but partial submergence; not the chance for some electoral success in place of none, but the chance for more success in place of some. When the question thus comes down to the reasonableness of drawing a series of district lines in one combination of places rather than another, judgments about inequality may become closer calls."[123]

B

The GI Forum Plaintiffs allege that they are entitled under § 2 to an additional district in South and West Texas in which Latinos are a majority of the citizen voting age population and can effectively elect candidates of their choice. In both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C, six districts in

---

[123] *Id.* at 1012-13, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

South and West Texas have a majority of Latino citizens of voting age. The GI Forum Plaintiffs present a demonstration district, Plan 1385C, that shows an additional Latino citizen voting age majority district in South and West Texas. The record contains variations of proposed districting plans that meet the same goal. These Plaintiffs, however, have presented no convincing basis to reject the *Balderas* holding that § 2 did not require an additional district in South and West Texas after the 2000 census.

The GI Forum Plaintiffs argue that since *Balderas*, additional data has become available distinguishing the citizen voting age population by race and ethnicity, making it easier to establish that an additional *Gingles* district can be drawn in South and West Texas. Plaintiffs presented demonstration plans to the *Balderas* panel that they claimed showed the feasibility of drawing an additional Hispanic citizen voting age population majority district in the area. The *Balderas* panel found that Plaintiffs had failed to prove that § 2 required the creation of an additional Latino citizen voting age majority congressional district in South and West Texas. Plaintiffs appealed that finding; the Supreme Court summarily affirmed. The additional census data Plaintiffs present does not alter the validity of that finding.[124]

---

[124] There is an obvious difference between the roles of the *Balderas* court and this court. The *Balderas* court had the remedial task of crafting a congressional redistricting plan according to neutral factors because the Legislature had failed to implement a plan following the 2000 census. This court, by contrast, must carefully and thoroughly examine the legislative redistricting plan to determine whether the Legislature used factors and reached results that violate federal law. This court is "barred from intervening in state apportionment in the absence of a violation of federal law precisely because it is the domain of the States, and not the federal courts, to conduct apportionment in the first place. Time and again [the Supreme Court has] emphasized that 'reapportionment is primarily the duty and responsibility of the State through its legislature or

The GI Forum Plaintiffs assert that they have met the *Gingles* criteria because their demonstration plan, 1385C, creates seven districts with a Hispanic citizen voting age population above 50%. The record, however, does not show that their demonstration plan would satisfy *Gingles*. Plan 1385C proposes districts that are more unusually shaped than in either Plan 1151C or Plan 1374C.[125] The demonstration

---

other body, rather than [that] of a federal court.'" *Voinovich v. Quilter*, 507 U.S. 146, 156, 113 S. Ct. 1149, 122 L. Ed. 2d 500 (1993) (quoting *Growe v. Emison*, 507 U.S. 25, 34, 113 S. Ct. 1075, 122 L. Ed. 2d 388 (1993)). "Because the 'States do not derive their reapportionment authority from the Voting Rights Act, but rather from independent provisions of state and federal law,'. . . the federal courts are bound to respect the States' apportionment choices unless those choices contravene federal requirements." *Id.* The difference in the roles played by the *Balderas* court and this court does not lead to a difference in outcome as to the issue of an additional Hispanic majority citizen voting age population district in South and West Texas.

[125] In the demonstration plan, 1385C, Congressional District 23 is almost bisected by Congressional District 25, which surrounds the intruding district on three sides. Congressional District 25 travels north, then west, with an arm that projects to the northeast into Central Texas. Congressional District 15 goes from the Rio Grande Valley east to the coast north of Nueces County, then cuts north into Central Texas. A comparison of the compactness scores between the two plans understates the unusual shapes of the proposed demonstration district, as compared to both 1151C and 1374C. The "smallest circle" figure is a "dispersion" measure that captures the density of a district by calculating the ratio of the district's area to the area of the minimum circle that could circumscribe it. The "perimeter to area" measure captures the irregularity or jaggedness of a district's border by calculating the ratio of the district's area to the square of its perimeter. At trial, Plaintiffs vigorously criticized the legislative plan for high compactness scores, particularly for Congressional Districts 15 and 25. While those districts have slightly better compactness scores in the demonstration plan, the perimeter to area scores for Congressional Districts 23 and 28, which begins in Bexar County and moves toward Travis County, taking small parts of five different counties, are significantly worse. And Plaintiffs' criticisms of parts of Plan 1374C for extending certain districts across disparate and

plan Plaintiffs present underscores the difficulty of drawing seven, rather than six, Latino opportunity districts that meet the *Gingles* requirements in the vast geography and irregularly distributed population of South and West Texas.

Even if this court were to assume that the finding in *Balderas* rejecting the claim that an additional Hispanic citizen voting age population majority district should be drawn in South and West Texas was entitled to no weight, and even if this court were to overlook the *Gingles* problems reflected in the proffered demonstration plan, the GI Forum Plaintiffs have failed to make the necessary showing under § 2. This court recognizes that Plaintiffs have established racially polarized voting and a political, social, and economic legacy of past discrimination. But any examination of the totality of the circumstances beyond *Gingles* must include proportionality. Plaintiffs argue that because Latinos represent 22% of the citizen voting age population of the State, seven out of the thirty-two districts in the State should be drawn to produce Latino citizen voting age majorities. The State responds by noting that Latinos comprise 58% of

---

distant communities would seem even more applicable to parts of demonstration Plan 1385C.

	Perimeter to Area		Smallest Circle	
Congressional District	1374C	1385C	1374C	1385C
15	11.6	8.8	6.5	5.4
16	3.8	4.1	2.9	4.6
20	7.3	5.8	3.0	2.7
23	5.1	9.4	3.8	4.5
25	9.6	5.9	8.5	2.8
27	5.1	3.4	3.1	3.1
28	5.7	10.0	5.0	6.0

the citizen voting age population in South and West Texas and constitute the majority of the citizen voting age population in six out of the seven districts in that region, exceeding rough proportionality for the area.[126] The State also argues that even considering all of Texas as the relevant area for measuring proportionality, an examination of the totality of the circumstances does not lead to the conclusion that an additional Latino majority citizen voting age population district must be drawn in South and West Texas.

The Supreme Court has explained that "proportionality," a word not expressly used in § 2, involves a comparison between (1) the percentage share of legislative districts in which the population of the protected class has a majority and (2) the protected class's percentage share of the "relevant population."[127] Proportionality is an important

---

[126] The State provides an analysis, as follows:

1374C Discrict	Total CVAP	Percent Hispanic
15	379,368	58.5%
16	359,793	69.9%
20	419,668	60.8%
23	407,130	45.8%
25	358,683	55.0%
27	398,328	60.4%
28	404,341	56.2%
TOTAL	2,727,311	57.94%

(State's Post-Trial Br. at 62).

[127] *De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1014 n.11, 114 S. Ct. 2647. "Proportionality" in this sense is only one factor to be considered in assessing the totality of circumstances to determine if unlawful vote dilution has created an "unequal political and electoral opportunity" for a protected class. *Id.* at 1022, 114 S. Ct. 2647. Just as the Supreme Court in *De Grandy* made clear that "proportionality" of opportunity cannot be a "safe harbor" precluding § 2 liability, which turns on total circumstances, *id.* at 1017-22, 114 S. Ct. 2647, so, too, a showing of lack of proportionality is but

aspect in evaluating "equality of opportunity, [but is] not a guarantee of electoral success for minority-preferred candidates."[128]

The Supreme Court has not resolved what geographic frame of reference should be used to analyze proportionality, whether it is by district, county, region, or state. In *DeGrandy*, "the plaintiffs . . . passed up the opportunity to frame their dilution claim in statewide terms"; the Court applied the *Gingles* factors and analyzed proportionality as limited to "Hispanics in the Dade County area."[129] In this case, however, Plaintiffs do not argue that the *Gingles* criteria justify the creation of any additional Latino citizen voting age majority districts outside South and West Texas. Despite the presence of large numbers of Hispanics elsewhere in the State, and despite the presence of racially polarized voting throughout the State, no plaintiff asserts that the *Gingles* criteria would permit an additional Latino citizen voting age population majority district anywhere but in South and West Texas. Again, the combination of geography and population distribution quickly explain why. The areas in which Latinos account for 50% or more of the voting age population are confined to El Paso County in far West Texas, surrounded by counties of vast space and little population; Presidio County in West Texas along the border, which has only 7,304 people and is surrounded by vast space with little population; and the South Texas area from Maverick County to the Rio Grande Valley. The Latino population in the rest

---

one factor in the total circumstances analysis. The Supreme Court has made clear that "the degree of probative value assigned to proportionality may vary with other facts. No single statistic provides courts with a shortcut to determine whether a set of single-member districts unlawfully dilutes minority voting strength." *Id.* at 1020-21, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[128] *Id.* at 1014 n.11., 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[129] *Id.* at 1022, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

of the State is numerous, but dispersed over large areas.[130] Lower courts that have analyzed "proportionality" in the *De Grandy* sense have been consistent in using the same frame of reference for that factor and for the factors set forth in *Gingles*.[131] If South and West Texas is the only area in which *Gingles* is applied and can be met, as Plaintiffs argue, it is also the relevant area for measuring proportionality. Because the Supreme Court has not yet provided precise guidance on the proper standard for assessing proportionality, however, we also examine proportionality on a statewide basis.

Under the legislative plan, 1374C, as under the court-imposed plan it replaces, 1151C, six out of the seven districts in South and West Texas are Latino citizen voting age majority districts. Given the fact that Latinos comprise 58% of the citizen voting age population in South and West Texas, proportionality is satisfied as to that area.

As noted, the Supreme Court has not made clear what geographic unit is the relevant area to measure proportionality. *De Grandy* did not discuss the role of a district such as Congressional District 29 in the Houston area of Harris County, or Congressional District 23 in West Texas, in which Latinos constitute approximately 47% of the

---

[130] *See* Jackson Pls.' Ex. 64.

[131] *See, e.g., Old Person v. Brown*, 312 F.3d 1036, 1047-49 (9th Cir. 2002) (emphasizing that the same frame of reference should be used for analyzing proportionality and the *Gingles* factors); *Rural W. Tenn. African-Am. Affairs Council v. Sundquist*, 209 F.3d 835, 840-41 (6th Cir. 2000) (using the same six-county frame of reference to examine proportionality and the *Gingles* factors); 221 F.3d 1218, 1220 (11th Cir. 2000) (using the same county as a frame of reference in analyzing all factors); *African-Am. Voting Rights Legal Def. Fund, Inc. v. Villa*, 54 F.3d 1345, 1354-55 (8th Cir. 1995) (using all 28 wards of the city of St. Louis as the frame of reference for analyzing both proportionality and the *Gingles* preconditions).

citizen voting age population, less than a majority but large enough to constitute an influence district, in assessing proportionality as part of the totality of the circumstances. Plaintiffs are correct in their calculation that six districts in which Latinos hold a majority of citizen voting age population, out of the thirty-two districts that comprise Texas, do not equate to arithmetic proportionality between the number of Latino majority-minority districts and the Latinos' percentage of the citizen voting age population in the State. *De Grandy* emphasizes, however, that the inquiry is not merely mathematical.[132] Rather, *De Grandy* requires an examination of whether the totality of circumstances includes rough proportionality between the number of *effective* majority-minority districts that can be drawn meeting the *Gingles* factors and the minority members' share of the relevant population.[133]

One of the districts that Plaintiffs would create in their demonstration plan, proposed Congressional District 28 has a Hispanic citizen voting age population of only 50.3%, and five of the seven districts have a Hispanic citizen voting age population that is below 60%. Plaintiffs vigorously criticize the legislative plan, 1374C, in part because three of

---

[132] 512 U.S. at 1023, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[133] *Id.* at 1024, 114 S. Ct. 2647. This circuit, along with every other circuit to consider the question, has concluded that the relevant voting population for Hispanics is citizen voting age population. *See Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Indep. Sch. Dist.*, 168 F.3d 848, 853 (5th Cir. 1999); *Perez v. Pasadena Indep. Sch. Dist.*, 165 F.3d 368, 372 (5th Cir. 1999); *Campos v. City of Houston*, 113 F.3d 544, 548 (5th Cir. 1997) (courts "must consider the citizen voting-age population of the group challenging the electoral practice when determining whether the minority group is sufficiently large and geographically compact to constitute a majority"); *Barnett v. City of Chicago*, 141 F.3d 699, 704 (7th Cir. 1998) ("We think that citizen voting-age population is the basis for determining equality of voting power that best comports with the policy of [§ 2].").

the districts it creates--Congressional Districts 15, 25, and 28--have Hispanic citizen voting age population numbers that are below 60%. Plaintiffs' own experts and argument reminded this court that because of the lower turnout of Latino voters, a low majority of the Hispanic citizen voting age population does not produce an *effective* Latino opportunity district.[134]

Under Plan 1151C, Congressional District 23 was not an effective minority opportunity district, despite the fact that it had a 57.4% Latino citizen voting age majority. Plaintiffs specifically criticize Congressional District 15 in Plan 1374C, which has a Hispanic citizen voting age population of 58.5%--reduced from 69.3% in Plan 1151C--as weakened to the extent that it is better classified as a Latino influence district rather than a Latino opportunity district, although

---

[134] Dr. Jerry Polinard, a political scientist testifying for the Valdez-Cox Intervenors, testified that there is "no magic number" as to the level of Spanish-surname voter registration required in order for Hispanics to effectively nominate and elect their candidates of choice, but he noted that "you become comfortable with opportunity districts once you break into those 60%-plus ranges." (Tr. File 8 at 50-51). Dr. Allan J. Lichtman, an expert retained by the Jackson Plaintiffs, testified that reductions in Hispanic citizen voting age population, even to a point where Hispanics still constitute a majority of the electorate, along with low Hispanic voter turnout, can move a district toward "the danger zone" in terms of Latino voting opportunity. (Tr. File 1 at 156-57). Congressman Charlie Gonzalez testified that, "If you just go with population figures . . . [t]hat really doesn't translate to having an effective voice or ability to elect someone of your choice" because the more pertinent indicator is the percentage of Hispanic citizens of voting age who register to vote and actually turn out on election day, which results in far less effectiveness. (Tr. File 1 at 118-19). Congressman Rubén Hinojosa testified that "along the Texas border region from Brownsville to McAllen to Laredo to El Paso . . . in order to win an election, you need to have about 57, 58% or higher Hispanic voter age population because of the low turnout." (Tr. File 4 at 48).

other witnesses contradicted this characterization.[135] The legislative plan has one fewer district in which Latinos constitute a majority of the citizen voting age population than the demonstration plan. The legislative plan and the demonstration plan, however, have the same number of districts in which Latinos equal or exceed 55% of the citizen voting age population. The legislative plan has one more district in which the Hispanic citizen voting age population exceeds 60% than the demonstration plan.[136]

---

[135] Dr. Keith Gaddie, a political science expert retained by the State, testified in his deposition that in Congressional District 15 under Plan 1374C, Latinos would control the primary elections but, if turnout was low, might not unilaterally control the outcome of general elections, although Latino candidates of choice would generally be elected. (*See* Gaddie Dep., Jackson Pls.' Ex. 140 at 46-47; Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 8). Dr. Gaddie submitted regression data showing that in Congressional District 15, in seven primary or runoff elections, all the Latino candidates of choice would be successful, and five out of six Latino candidates of choice would win in the general elections. (Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 7-8). Dr. Lichtman concluded that the turnout of Latino voters in the general election decreased from a mean of 52% under Plan 1151C to a mean of 38% under Plan 1374C, but testified that Congressional District 15 remains a minority opportunity district rather than an influence district. (Lichtman Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 1 at 69; Tr. File 1 at 156, 166-67). Dr. Richard Engstrom, an expert retained by the GI Forum Plaintiffs, testified that in Congressional District 15 under Plan 1374C, there was no racially contested election that he examined in which the Latino-preferred candidate lost and that the reduction in Latino turnout in the general election did not make Congressional District 15 ineffective as a Latino opportunity district. (Tr. File 7 at 53, 64-65; *see* Table 3 of Addendum to Engstrom Report, GI Forum's Ex. 130).

[136] The GI Forum provided an analysis, as follows:

The GI Forum Plaintiffs have shown neither that seven districts can be drawn, meeting the threshold *Gingles* requirements, that have a majority of Hispanic citizen voting age population, nor that all such districts, if they could be drawn, would function effectively as Latino opportunity districts. We reject the claim of the GI Forum Plaintiffs that § 2 demands a seventh Hispanic citizen voting age population majority district in South and West Texas. Part of the analysis of the dilution claim, to which we now turn, will explain why we believe the six Hispanic citizen voting age population majority districts drawn in Plan 1374C are effective Hispanic opportunity districts.

C

It is undisputed that Plan 1374C eliminated Congressional District 23 as a district with a Latino majority citizen voting age population for the political purpose of increasing Republican voters in the district and shoring up the reelection chances of the Republican incumbent. To avoid retrogression, Plan 1374C added a new Latino majority citizen voting age population district to the east and reconfigured the existing districts. Plaintiffs complain that the weakening of Congressional District 23, preventing it

---

	1385C		1374C	
Congressional district	HVAP	HCVAP	HVAP	HCVAP
15	68.7	63.2	64.0	58.5
16	72.7	67.7	74.8	69.9
20	60.7	57.9	63.6	60.8
23	63.5	56.9	50.9	45.8
25	63.8	58.4	63.4	55.0
27	63.5	59.9	64.2	60.4
28	54.3	50.3	60.1	56.2

(GI Forum's Post-Trial Br. at 14).

from continuing to move toward becoming an effective opportunity district, results in dilution in violation of § 2. Plaintiffs argue that the dilution cannot be addressed by the creation of Congressional District 25 as a Latino opportunity district. Plaintiffs also complain that even if dilution is to be measured on a broader basis than a single district, Plan 1374C is dilutive because the reconfiguration of Congressional Districts 15, 28, and 27 weakens Latino voting strength in these districts.

Congressional District 23 is unquestionably not a Latino opportunity district under Plan 1374C. The map drawers divided Webb County, which is 94% Latino. This change removed reliably Democratic voters in Laredo out of Congressional District 23. Under Plan 1374C, the Hispanic citizen voting age population is 46%, reduced from 57.5% in Plan 1151C; the percentage of Spanish-surnamed registered voters is 44% under Plan 1374C, reduced from 55.3% in Plan 1151C. Even as configured under Plan 1151C, however, Congressional District 23 did not perform as an effective opportunity district. The GI Forum Plaintiffs' regression analysis of election data showed that Latino candidates of choice were elected in five out of eight racially contested elections from 1994 to 2002.[137] The record showed, however, that Latino voters in Congressional District 23 were voting against the Republican candidate Bonilla by larger margins in each successive election. Latino voting strength in Congressional District 23 is, unquestionably, weakened under Plan 1374C. The GI Forum regression analysis of election data for Congressional District 23 under Plan 1374C showed that the Hispanic candidates of choice won only one out of eight racially contested elections from 1994 to 2002.[138]

---

[137] GI Forum's Post-Trial Br. at 15.

[138] Table 3 of Addendum to Engstrom Report, GI Forum's Ex. 130.

Dr. Gaddie's regression data showed that, in Congressional District 23 under Plan 1374C, Hispanic candidates of choice won seven out of seven statewide primaries, but none of the six Hispanic candidates of choice in general elections carried the district.[139]

Plaintiffs claim that the map drawers impermissibly reduced Hispanic voting strength in Congressional District 23 to pursue their political end. Plaintiffs urge that the political end could have been achieved by leaving Webb County whole and redrawing Congressional District 23 to put Bonilla's home in Congressional District 11, where he could have run in an open seat. The State points out that this approach would not have served either the political goal of incumbency protection or of increasing Republican districts, since Congressional District 11 already reliably elects Republicans in congressional and other elections. The change to Congressional District 23 served the dual goal of increasing Republican seats in general and protecting Bonilla's incumbency in particular, with the additional political nuance that Bonilla would be reelected in a district that had a majority of Latino voting age population--although clearly not a majority of citizen voting age population and certainly not an effective voting majority.

Plaintiffs argue that the admittedly political decision to draw the line through the city of Laredo, placing the largely Democratic, Hispanic voters in Congressional District 28 to the east and "stranding" 359,000 Hispanics in Congressional District 23, where they will be submerged in a Republican, Anglo majority district, violates § 2. *De Grandy,* however, rejected the claim of separating heavily Hispanic neighborhoods, fragmenting them in certain districts and packing them into others, as a basis for liability, even if the

---

[139] Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 9-10.

Gingles factors are met, because the totality of the circumstances included a showing that Hispanic voters had effective voting majorities in the relevant area in rough proportion to the their voting age population.[140]

Typically, vote dilution claims address redistricting schemes that take a minority group whose members have the potential to comprise a numerical majority in a geographically compact district and disperse the group across two or more districts, thereby precluding the minority members from constituting an effective majority in either one.[141] Plan 1374C, however, does not produce such an effect in South and West Texas. Instead, Plan 1374C changes the district boundary in a way that divides Democratic Hispanic voters in Webb County, keeping half in Congressional District 23, in which Republican voting strength is increased and Hispanic voting strength is weakened, and placing half in Congressional District 28, in which Latinos have a clear majority of the citizen voting age population, even after a new district, 25, is added as a majority Latino citizen voting age population district. The Legislature also reconfigured Congressional Districts 15, 28, and 27 in ways that both achieved equal population distribution and preserved the majority Latino citizen age voting populations in each of those districts.

Plaintiffs rely on *Shaw v. Hunt (Shaw II)*[142] to argue that the State cannot "offset" the reduction of Latino voting

---

[140] 512 U.S. at 1015-16, 114 S. Ct. 2647. The Court noted in *De Grandy* that findings that certain lines were drawn to separate portions of Hispanic neighborhoods, while others drew several Hispanic neighborhoods into a single district, in themselves, "would be to say only that lines could have been drawn elsewhere, nothing more." *Id.*

[141] *See, e.g., Voinovich,* 507 U.S. at 153, 113 S. Ct. 1149.

[142] 517 U.S. 899, 116 S. Ct. 1894, 135 L. Ed. 2d 207 (1996).

strength in Congressional District 23 by creating a new Latino majority citizen voting age district, Congressional District 25, because to do so would "swap" the voting rights of citizens in Congressional District 23 for the rights of those in new Congressional District 25. In *Shaw II*, the Court held that the creation of a remedial district in one area of a state, where polarized voting existed but where a compact majority-minority district could be not drawn, could not compensate for the failure to place a remedial district in another area where it was possible to draw a compact majority-minority district and where polarized voting also existed.[143] The Court held that a bizarrely shaped district "somewhere else in the State" does not remedy the "vote-dilution injuries suffered" by minority voters residing where the remedial district could have been drawn.[144] The Court rejected a district drawn in the center of the state to remedy the dilution injury of voters on the southeastern side of the state, not because there were differences in polarization, but because a remedial *Gingles* district could not be drawn in the part of the state that the map drawers selected.[145] In this case, by contrast, in South and West Texas, six *Gingles* Latino citizen voting age population majority districts could be and were drawn.[146] The Legislature did not place the lines of those districts in parts of the State where the *Gingles*

---

[143] *Id.* at 917, 116 S. Ct. 1894.

[144] *Id.*

[145] This case reflects what commentators have recognized as a tension in the cases under § 2 between recognizing the individual right to an undiluted vote and the fact that dilution can be determined and remedied only by addressing the aggregate treatment of group members. *See generally* Heather K. Gerken, *Understanding the Right to an Undiluted Vote*, 114 HARV. L. REV. 1663 (2001).

[146] Indeed, in arguing for an additional Latino majority citizen voting age population district, the GI Forum Plaintiffs emphasize that the *Gingles* criteria are met throughout the South and West Texas area.

requirements were not satisfied; the problem present in *Shaw II* is not involved in this case.

Analysis of the *Gingles* factors shows that the Latino population is sufficiently numerous and distributed as to support the creation of a number of effective districts in South and West Texas with a majority of Latino citizen voting age population. The *Gingles* districts in South and West Texas could be drawn in different ways, within the constraints of geography and population distribution. Both Plan 1151C and Plan 1374C have six districts with a majority of Latino citizens of voting age. The choices available to the State included the lines of Plan 1374C, which created a new remedial district that had not been present under the previous plan, or the lines of Plan 1151C, keeping Congressional District 23 as a bare majority Hispanic citizen voting age population district, but not drawing another district with a stronger Latino citizen voting age population majority. Most of the Plaintiffs argue that the State should be compelled to return to the lines of Plan 1151C for South and West Texas. Plaintiffs do not argue that the State should both retain the lines of Congressional District 23 under Plan 1151C and add a new majority Hispanic citizen voting age population district along the lines of Congressional District 25. Indeed, there is neither sufficiently dense and compact population in general nor Hispanic population in particular to support such a configuration. But to say that the State could have retained the lines of Congressional District 23 drawn under Plan 1151C and not created a third district based in the Rio Grande Valley with a majority of Hispanic citizen voting age population is different from saying that the State was obligated to make that choice. *Shaw II* does not preclude the State from choosing where and how to draw majority-minority districts in areas where *Gingles* is satisfied. The states retain broad remedial power to choose where and how

to draw remedial districts.[147] As the Court noted in *Shaw II*, even if a violation of § 2 is shown, it does not confer on individual plaintiffs "the right to be placed in a majority-minority district" because "[s]tates retain broad discretion in drawing districts to comply with the mandate of § 2."[148]

To examine whether Plan 1374C impermissibly dilutes the votes of Latinos in South and West Texas, this court must conduct a "comprehensive . . . canvassing of relevant facts" making up the totality of the circumstances, including proportionality, to determine whether the districts drawn under Plan 1374C in South and West Texas are effective Latino opportunity districts.[149] Congressional District 23 is clearly not a minority opportunity district; Congressional Districts 16 and 20 do clearly provide effective Latino citizen voting age population majorities. The disputes center on whether Congressional Districts 15, 25, 28, and 27 as drawn in Plan 1374C will be effective Latino opportunity districts.

Some of the relevant data from the voluminous record is as follows:

	Congressional District	% HCVAP	% SSR (2000)
1151	15	69.3	67.0

[147] *See Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. 952, 978, 116 S. Ct. 1941, 135 L. Ed. 2d 248 ("the States retain a flexibility that federal courts enforcing § 2 lack . . . insofar as deference is due to their reasonable fears of, and to their reasonable efforts to avoid, § 2 liability"); *see also Lawyer v. Dep't of Justice*, 521 U.S. 567, 575-77, 117 S. Ct. 2186, 138 L. Ed. 2d 669 (1997).

[148] 517 U.S. at 917 n.9, 116 S. Ct. 1894; cf. *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, --- U.S. ----, ----, 123 S. Ct. 2498, 2511, 156 L. Ed. 2d 428 (2003) (under § 5, a state may choose to create a certain number of effective majority-minority districts or a greater number of minority influence districts).

[149] *De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1011, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

1374	15	58.5	56.7
1151	25	18.6	15.2
1374	25	55.0	55.6
1151	28	61.4	59.6
1374	28	56.2	54.3
1151	27	63.5	61.6
1374	27	60.4	58.0

The parties also presented detailed regression analyses of election data, performed by different experts.[150] The regression analyses confirmed that in Congressional Districts 15, 25, 28, and 27 under Plan 1374C, the Latino candidate of choice won in nearly every primary and runoff examined. The GI Forum's regression analysis of election data reveals that under Plan 1374C, Latinos elected their candidate of choice in eight out of eight racially contested elections from 1994 to 2002 in every one of the six Latino majority citizen voting age population districts, including Congressional District 15.[151] Dr. Gaddie's report similarly

---

[150] Table 3 of Engstrom Report, GI Forum's Ex. 89; Table 3 of Addendum to Engstrom Report, GI Forum's Ex. 130; Attachments to Gaddie Report, State's Ex. 31.

[151]

Congressional District	Number of Times Latino-Preferred Candidate was Elected under Plan 1374C in Eight Racially contested Elections from 1994-2002
15	8
16	8
20	8
23	1
25	8

concluded that the Latino candidate of choice won in seven of seven primaries and five of six general elections in Congressional District 15.[152] In Congressional District 25, Dr. Gaddie concluded that Hispanic candidates of choice carried seven of seven statewide primaries and six of six statewide general elections involving candidates of different ethnicity or race, and that in the 2002 contested statewide Democratic primaries and statewide general elections, Hispanic candidates of choice prevailed in five of six primaries and all fifteen general elections.[153] In Congressional District 27, Dr. Gaddie concluded that Hispanic candidates of choice won seven of seven statewide primaries and five of six statewide general elections involving candidates of different ethnicity or race.[154] In Congressional District 28, Dr. Gaddie concluded that Hispanic candidates of choice prevailed in all seven statewide primaries and all six statewide general elections involving candidates of different ethnicity or race.[155]

Although Dr. Lichtman expressed concern when testifying for Plaintiffs that Congressional District 15 and Congressional District 25 might be marginal, or moving toward a "toss-up," he acknowledged on cross-examination that all four of the districts at issue, 15, 25, 27, and 28, are Hispanic opportunity districts, defined as a district in which

---

27	8
28	8

(GI Forum's Post-Trial Br. at 15).

[152] The one Hispanic-preferred candidate loss occurred when 37% of the Hispanic voters supported a Hispanic Republican over an Anglo Democrat. (Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 8).

[153] *Id.* at 10.

[154] *Id.* at 11.

[155] *Id.*

Hispanic voters have an effective opportunity to control outcomes in both primary and general elections.[156] Dr. Lichtman expressed concern that in Congressional District 25 under Plan 1374C, while Hispanic voters would control the primaries, Congressman Lloyd Doggett, the incumbent in Congressional District 10 under Plan 1151C and an Anglo Democrat, might run and win the general election without a majority of Hispanic votes.[157] Dr. Lichtman nonetheless agreed that Congressman Doggett has had "overwhelming Latino support" in his current congressional district.[158]

Several witnesses expressed particular concern over Congressional District 15, which under Plan 1374C has a Latino citizen voting age population of 58.5% and a Spanish-surnamed registered voter population of 56.7%. Although these numbers are lower than the levels that had been present in Congressional District 15 under Plan 1151C, the regression analyses showed that the Hispanic-preferred candidate won every primary and runoff election studied, and lost in only one general election out of six.[159] Both Dr. Lichtman and Dr. Engstrom testified that Congressional District 15 was a minority opportunity district, although not as strong as it had been under Plan 1374C.[160] In contrast, Dr. Polinard testified that given this reduction in strength, Congressional District 15 was no longer an effective or performing opportunity district, merely an influence district.[161]

---

[156] Tr. File 1 at 157, 167-68.

[157] *Id.* at 151-52.

[158] *Id.* at 153.

[159] Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 8.

[160] Lichtman Test., Tr. File 1 at 167; Engstrom Test., Tr. File 7 at 64-65.

[161] Tr. File 8 at 53-54, 64.

In Plan 1151C, Congressional District 27 included all of Cameron County along the border, but only part of Nueces County to the north. In Plan 1374C, Congressional District 27 includes all of Nueces County but divides Cameron County. The result did not significantly change the relevant data. In Plan 1374C, Congressional District 27 has a Hispanic citizen voting age population of 60.4% and a Spanish-surnamed registered voter population of 58%, reduced from a Hispanic citizen voting age population of 63.6% and a Spanish-surnamed registered voter population of 61.6% under Plan 1151C.[162] As noted, the regression analyses showed that Hispanic candidates of choice won seven of seven statewide primaries and five of six statewide general elections involving candidates of different ethnicity.[163] Dr. Lichtman testified that Congressional District 27 under 1374C is a minority opportunity district.[164] Dr. Engstrom testified that Congressional District 27 in Plan 1374C is a district in which Hispanics have the opportunity to elect their preferred candidate.[165]

Congressional District 28 under Plan 1374C includes part of Laredo in South Texas and extends north to the relatively heavily populated areas of Central Texas. The demographic figures show that the district maintains a decisive Hispanic citizen voting age population majority, although reduced from the levels present under Plan 1151C. In Congressional District 28 under Plan 1374C, the Hispanic citizen voting age population is 56.2% and the Spanish-

---

[162] Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at Table 3.

[163] *Id.* at 11.

[164] Tr. File 1 at 166-67.

[165] Tr. File 7 at 53-54. Again, Dr. Polinard disagreed, testifying that Congressional District 27 was weakened as compared to Plan 1151C to the point of becoming an influence district. (Tr. File 8 at 48- 49).

surnamed registered voter population is 54.3%, slightly less than the 61.5% of Hispanic citizen voting age population and 59.6% Spanish-surnamed registered voter population under Congressional District 28 in Plan 1151C.[166]

At trial, witnesses familiar with the areas covered by Congressional Districts 15, 25, 27, and 28 and with the difficulties faced by candidates supported by Latino voters expressed concern as to whether these districts would be effective as Latino opportunity districts.[167] The witnesses testified that the size of the districts; the fact that they include several media markets; and the fact that they combine communities along the border with communities in Central Texas, with diverse needs and interests, could make it more difficult for thinly financed Latino-preferred candidates to achieve electoral success and to provide adequate and responsive representation once elected.[168] These concerns bear on the extent to which the new districts are functionally effective Latino opportunity districts, important to understanding whether dilution results from Plan 1374C.[169]

The "bacon-strip" districts--Congressional Districts 15, 25, and 28--are unquestionably long. Congressional

---

[166] Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at Table 3.

[167] *See, e.g.*, Gonzalez Test., Tr. File 1 at 123-24; Hinojosa Test., File 4 at 53; Richard Raymond Test., Tr. File 6 at 85-86; Aaron Peña Test., Tr. File 6 at 168.

[168] These concerns also bear on Plaintiffs' *Shaw* claim that the map drawers subordinated traditional districting concerns, such as compactness and respecting communities of interest, to the goal of collecting enough Latinos to achieve a majority of citizen voting age population in the districts. *See* Part VI.D.

[169] As *De Grandy* makes clear, the ultimate conclusions about equality of opportunity are to be based on a comprehensive examination of the relevant facts. 512 U.S. at 1011, 114 S. Ct. 2647; *see also Harvell v. Blytheville Sch. Dist. No. 5*, 71 F.3d 1382, 1390-91 (8th Cir. 1995).

District 25 is 300 miles long and 77% of its total population comes from either end of the district; 39% from Travis County in Central Texas and 38% from Hidalgo County at the southern end. Congressional District 15 is also 300 miles long, from Cameron County in South Texas to Bastrop County in Central Texas, and its population is also concentrated at either end. Congressional District 28 runs nearly 300 miles from Hays County south to Zapata County on the border with Mexico. Districts that began in the same area in Plan 1151C were also long and relatively narrow, extending from the border of South Texas to Central Texas, although not as far. The record does not disclose the number of media markets covered in the districts under Plan 1151C, but it is clear that several of the areas joined in districts under Plan 1374C were also joined together in districts under Plan 1151C. It is also clear that adding a third district based in the Rio Grande Valley made each of the three districts extend north and include residents of both the Rio Grande Valley and Central Texas. While Latino residents in both areas generally have lower socio-economic indicators than Anglos, the evidence at trial showed that the needs and interests of Latino communities on the South Texas border are different from the needs and interests of Latino communities in Central Texas. The issue is whether these features mean that the newly-configured districts dilute the voting strength of Latinos.

At trial, the court was greatly assisted by the testimony of elected officials from the districts at issue. These witnesses, including Congressman Hinojosa, representing Congressional District 15; State Representative Aaron Peña, who resides in Congressional District 15 and represents a district located in Congressional District 25; State Representative Jim Solis from Cameron County in Congressional District 27; and County Judge Ramon Garcia and County Commissioner Ricardo Godinez from Hidalgo

County, were most concerned that the districts would no longer be dominated by the border cities in the Rio Grande Valley. Instead, the districts would also contain a number of constituents from northern, less impoverished communities. The witnesses testified that the size and diversity of the newly-configured districts could make it more difficult for the constituents in the Rio Grande Valley to control election outcomes. For example, witnesses testified that Congressional District 27 under Plan 1374C includes more affluent and higher-turnout voting areas in Nueces County, in contrast to Congressional District 27 in Plan 1151C, which included only half of Nueces County, and expressed concern that Latinos from the border might have difficulty in maintaining control over election outcomes because of low turnout.[170] The district, however, has a Latino citizen voting age majority population of 60.4%, and 58% of the registered voters have Spanish surnames. Witnesses consistently testified that Congressional District 27 under Plan 1374C is a district where Hispanics have an effective opportunity to elect their preferred candidate, and the regression data supports this conclusion.[171] As noted, witnesses testified that Congressional District 25, while a more effective Latino opportunity district than Congressional District 23 had been in Plan 1151C, might elect Lloyd Doggett, a well-known and well-financed Anglo Democrat from Central Texas, to Congress, but acknowledged that many Hispanics support this Anglo Democrat.[172] The legal test of an effective opportunity district is not whether a Hispanic candidate is elected each time, but whether a Hispanic-preferred

---

[170] *See, e.g.*, Hinojosa Test., File 4 at 48-53; Peña Test., Tr. File 6 at 167.

[171] *See, e.g.*, Lichtman Test., Tr. File 1 at 166-67; Engstrom Test., Tr. File 7 at 53-54; Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 11.

[172] *See, e.g.*, Lichtman Test., Tr. File 1 at 151-53; Peña Test., Tr. File 6 at 168-69; Polinard Test., Tr. File 8 at 57-58.

candidate has an effective opportunity to be elected.[173] Witnesses testified that Congressional Districts 15 and 25 would span *colonias* in Hidalgo County and suburban areas in Central Texas, but the witnesses testified, and the regression data show, that both districts are effective Latino opportunity districts, with the Hispanic-preferred candidate winning every primary and general election examined in District 25 and, in District 15, winning every primary and runoff election studied and losing in only one general election out of six.[174] Witnesses testified that Congressional District 28 had been, and would continue to be, an effective Hispanic opportunity district, confirmed by the regression data showing that Hispanic candidates of choice won in every primary and general election examined.[175]

A close examination of the voluminous record and the testimony at trial leads to a finding that Plan 1374C does not impermissibly dilute the voting strength of Latinos in South and West Texas in violation of § 2. The newly-configured Districts 15, 25, 27, and 28 cover more territory and travel farther north than did the corresponding districts in Plan 1151C. The districts combine more voters from the central part of the State with voters from the border cities than was the case in Plan 1151C. The population data, regression analyses, and the testimony of both expert witnesses and witnesses knowledgeable about how politics actually works in the area lead to the finding that in Congressional Districts 25 and 28, Latino voters will likely control every primary

---

[173] *See De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1014 n. 11, 114 S. Ct. 2647; *Lewis v. Alamance County, N.C.*, 99 F.3d 600, 607 (4th Cir. 1996).

[174] *See, e.g.*, Peña Test., Tr. File 6 at 169-72; Polinard Test., Tr. File 8 at 63-65; Ron Kirk Test., Tr. File 4 at 23-24; Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 8, 10.

[175] *See* Lichtman Test., Tr. File 1 at 166-67; Engstrom Test., Tr. File 7 at 54; Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 11.

and general election outcome; in Congressional Districts 15 and 27, Latino voters will likely control every primary outcome and almost every general election outcome; and in Congressional District 23, Latino voters will likely control every primary outcome but not the general elections. The fact that Hispanic-preferred candidates will have to campaign for votes not only from Latinos in the Rio Grande Valley but also from Latinos in Central Texas in Congressional Districts 25, 28, and 15 does not mean that Latinos have suffered an impermissible dilution of voting strength in those districts. The fact that Latinos from the Rio Grande Valley in Congressional District 27 are combined with voters from Nueces County, while maintaining a decisive citizen voting age population and Spanish-surnamed registered voter majority, as well as consistent electoral control, does not mean that Latinos have suffered an impermissible dilution of voting strength in that district.[176]

As the Court stated in *Gingles*, "[T]he relative lack of minority electoral success under a challenged plan, when compared with the success that would be predicted under the measure of undiluted minority voting strength the court is employing, can constitute powerful evidence of vote

---

[176] *See De Grandy*, 512 U.S. at 1014 n.11, 114 S. Ct. 2647 ("[T]he ultimate right of § 2 is equality of opportunity, not a guarantee of electoral success for minority-preferred candidates of whatever race."); *Gingles*, 478 U.S. at 47, 106 S. Ct. 2752 ("The essence of a § 2 claim is that a certain electoral law, practice, or structure interacts with social and historical conditions to cause an inequality in the *opportunities* enjoyed by black and white voters to elect their preferred representatives.") (emphasis added); *Sanchez v. State of Colorado*, 97 F.3d 1303, 1310 (10th Cir. 1996) ("The lack of electoral *opportunity* is the key."); *Uno v. City of Holyoke*, 72 F.3d 973, 979 (1st Cir. 1995) ("While the statutory scheme does not provide an assurance of success at the polls for minority candidates, it does provide an assurance of fairness.") (citations omitted).

dilution."[177] Whether compared to Plan 1151C or to the GI Forum Plaintiffs' demonstration plans, Plaintiffs have not shown an impermissible reduction in effective opportunities for Latino electoral control or in opportunities for Latino participation in the political process. Section 2 guarantees minority voters an effective opportunity to exercise electoral control, not overwhelming electoral majorities or guarantees of success. The totality of facts and circumstances, including those pointing to proportionality, as well as past and predicted election outcomes and evidence as to the likely functioning of the newly-configured districts, does not show a violation of § 2 in South and West Texas under Plan 1374C.

Plaintiffs argue that taking a broad view of the state-wide effect of Plan 1374C, dilution results because of the loss of the "influence districts" in other parts of the State in which Latino voters played a role, specifically, Congressional District 24 in Dallas and Tarrant County and Congressional District 10 in Travis County. The State responds in part by pointing to the strengthening of Congressional District 29 in Harris County as a Latino influence district. But Plaintiffs have not urged that additional *Gingles* Latino majority-minority districts can be placed in those areas; they have not identified a wrong in those areas under § 2 that would justify requiring the State to effect a remedy. As the Court explained in *Growe,* "Unless [the *Gingles* prerequisites] are established, there neither has been a wrong nor can be a remedy."[178] Plaintiffs have not met the burden of showing that § 2 forbids the State from making the political choices that primarily shaped the changes reflected in Plan 1374C because the effects of those

---

[177] 478 U.S. at 99, 106 S. Ct. 2752.

[178] 507 U.S. at 40-41, 113 S. Ct. 1075; *see also Harvell,* 71 F.3d at 1393; *Johnson v. Mortham,* 926 F. Supp. 1460, 1473 (N.D. Fla. 1996).

changes impermissibly diluted the opportunity of Latinos to participate in the political process.

In *De Grandy,* the Court emphasized that one reason it would not embrace "bottom line" proportionality as a "safe harbor" was that it could make "the most blatant racial gerrymandering in half of a county's single-member Districts . . . irrelevant under § 2 if offset by political gerrymandering in the other half."[179] Plaintiffs argue that the reduction of Congressional District 23 from an emerging effective Hispanic opportunity district for political purposes was political gerrymandering and that the creation of six majority Hispanic citizen voting age population districts in the remainder of West and South Texas resulted from racial gerrymandering. We turn to an examination of this claim.

D

Plaintiffs contend that in Plan 1374C, the map drawers used ethnicity to an unlawful degree and drew districts that reflect a derogation of the traditional districting values of compactness, respect for political lines, and communities of interest. The Supreme Court has phrased the test for a plaintiff bringing such a *Shaw* claim in different ways. In 1995, in *Miller v. Johnson,*[180] the Court struck down a Georgia districting plan on the ground that race had been "the predominant factor motivating the Legislature's decision to place a significant number of voters within or without a particular district."[181] That conclusion will generally follow, the Court explained, where "the legislature subordinated traditional race-neutral districting principles . . .

---

[179] 512 U.S. at 1019, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

[180] 515 U.S. 900, 115 S. Ct. 2475, 132 L. Ed. 2d 762 (1995).

[181] *Id.* at 916, 115 S. Ct. 2475.

to racial considerations."[182] In her concurrence in *Bush v. Vera,*[183] Justice O'Connor reaffirmed that test, but explained it in slightly different terms: "[S]o long as they do not subordinate traditional districting criteria to the use of race for its own sake or as a proxy, States may intentionally create majority-minority districts, and may otherwise take race into consideration, without coming under strict scrutiny. . . . Only if traditional districting criteria are neglected *and* that neglect is predominantly due to the misuse of race" is the district presumptively unconstitutional.[184] States are not required to ignore race; indeed, the Supreme Court has acknowledged that states will always be aware of race when they draw district lines.[185] The factor of race or ethnicity may be considered in the process as long as it does not predominate over traditional race-neutral districting principles.[186] The fact that race is given consideration in the process and the fact that majority-minority districts are intentionally created do not suffice to trigger strict scrutiny.[187]

Plaintiffs bear the burden of proving that race was the predominate factor in the Legislature's districting decisions.[188] That burden is significant.[189] As the Court

---

[182] *Id.*

[183] 517 U.S. 952, 116 S. Ct. 1941, 135 L. Ed. 2d 248 (1996).

[184] *Id.* at 993, 116 S. Ct. 1941 (O'Connor, J., concurring).

[185] *Miller,* 515 U.S. at 916, 115 S. Ct. 2475; *Shaw I,* 509 U.S. at 646, 113 S. Ct. 2816.

[186] *Id.; Shaw II,* 517 U.S. at 907, 116 S. Ct. 1894 (race is predominate when it is "the criterion that, in the State's view, [can] not be compromised").

[187] *Shaw I,* 509 U.S. at 646, 113 S. Ct. 2816; *Bush,* 517 U.S. at 962, 116 S. Ct. 1941.

[188] *See Bush,* 517 U.S. at 958-59, 116 S. Ct. 1941; *Miller,* 515 U.S. at 916, 115 S. Ct. 2475.

stated in Miller, "To invoke strict scrutiny, a plaintiff must show that the State has relied on race in substantial disregard of customary and traditional districting practices. . . . [A]pplication of the Court's standard helps achieve *Shaw's* basic objective of making extreme instances of gerrymandering subject to meaningful judicial review."[190]

Courts analyzing *Shaw* claims frequently examine: (a) district shape and demographics; (b) statements made by legislators and their staff; and (c) the nature of the data used to determine whether race played an excessive and unjustifiable role in the redistricting process.[191] The parties presented evidence of two widely accepted measures of compactness, "smallest circle" and "perimeter to area" scores.[192] The compactness scores of the challenged districts in Plan 1374C are as follows:

---

[189] *Easley v. Cromartie,* 532 U.S. 234, 241, 121 S. Ct. 1452, 149 L. Ed. 2d 430 (2001); *Miller,* 515 U.S. at 928, 115 S. Ct. 2475 (O'Connor, J., concurring); *see Cano v. Davis,* 211 F. Supp. 2d 1208, 1215 (C.D. Cal. 2002) ("All of the racial gerrymandering cases emphasize that a plaintiff bringing such a claim faces an extraordinarily high burden.").

[190] 515 U.S. at 928-29, 115 S. Ct. 2475 (O'Connor, J., concurring).

[191] *See Bush,*517 U.S. at 959, 116 S. Ct. 1941; *Miller,* 515 U.S. at 916-19, 115 S. Ct. 2475; *Shaw I,* 509 U.S. at 647, 113 S. Ct. 2816.

[192] *See* Richard H. Pildes & Richard G. Niemi, *Expressive Harms, "Bizarre Districts," and Voting Rights: Evaluating Election-District Appearances After Shaw v. Reno,* 92 MICH. L. REV. 483 (1993), cited in *Shaw II,* 517 U.S. at 923, 931, 116 S. Ct. 1894.

	CD 23	CD 28	CD 25	CD 15	CD 27
Smallest Circle	3.8	5.0	8.5	6.5	3.1
Perimeter to Area	5.1	5.7	9.6	11.6	5.1

The scores for the corresponding districts in Plan 1151C are:

	CD 23	CD 28	CD 25	CD 15	CD 27
Smallest Circle	4.2	3.7		5.0	3.1
Perimeter to Area	6.1	5.4		8.5	4.1

The general measures of compactness do not lead to a conclusion that the districts in Plan 1374C are bizarre in a *Shaw* sense. Dr. John Alford, an expert witness for the Jackson Plaintiffs, testified that he did not find the perimeter to area scores for Congressional Districts 15, 25, and 28 in Plan 1374C to be troublesome on their own.[193] Neither the smallest circle nor perimeter to area scores of Plan 1374C approach those of districts so bizarrely and irregularly drawn that courts interpret their creation as "an effort to segregate the races for purposes of voting, without regard for traditional districting principles."[194]

Compactness scores cannot be considered in isolation; the issue is whether a district's shape, as measured by compactness scores, provides evidence of a constitutional violation when considered in relation to the geography and population distribution in the relevant part of the State.[195] Texas has vast geographical areas with widely dispersed

---

[193] Tr. File 6 at 25.

[194] *Shaw I*, 509 U.S. at 642, 113 S. Ct. 2816; *Hunt v.* Cromartie, 526 U.S. 541, 548 n.3, 119 S. Ct. 1545, 143 L. Ed. 2d 731 (1999).

[195] *See Miller*, 515 U.S. at 917, 115 S. Ct. 2475 ("Although by comparison with other districts the geometric shape of the Eleventh District may not seem bizarre on its face, when its shape is considered in conjunction with its racial and population densities, the story of racial gerrymandering . . . becomes much clearer.").

population; except for areas around major cities, the State is a challenge for any redistricter who cherishes compactness as a value.[196] For example, Congressional District 23 in both Plans 1151C and 1374C extends approximately 800 miles along the border. In Plan 1151C, Congressional District 17 in the north-central part of the State includes 36 counties. Under Plan 1151C, Congressional District 13 in North Texas is larger than a number of states, spanning 40,000 square miles and 43 counties, but many with fewer than three thousand people.[197]

Texas geography and population dispersion limit the availability of district compactness in the southern and western regions of the state. Under Plan 1374C, the population densities in Congressional Districts 28, 25, and 15, both Anglo and Hispanic, are highest in the Valley and in Central Texas, separated by relatively sparsely populated areas. The high-density population pockets necessary to achieve the one-man-one-vote requirement are situated at either end of the elongated "bacon-strip" shaped districts. As a result, the boundaries of such "strip" districts in Plan 1374C must reach into Central Texas to obtain the requisite number of people, whether Anglo or Latino. For example, in Congressional District 15, the "dumbbell" district, 90% of the population is in the northern and southern tips. Congressional District 15 was already a "strip" district in Plan 1151C; in Plan 1374C, legislators elongated it to add people because part of the lower half was used to create new Congressional District 25. The smallest circle measure of compactness for the southern and western districts in Plan 1374C, examined in relation to the geography and

---

[196] Indeed, Dr. Alford conceded that Texas has not valued compactness during the period in which Texas has engaged in districting. Tr. File 6 at 21.

[197] BARONE, supra note 105, at 1548, 1557, 1576.

population, reflect the sheer size and population distribution of the area, rather than a calculated stretch to find voters of a particular ethnic makeup.[198]

The perimeter to area scores for Plan 1374C similarly do not reflect the predominance of ethnicity in drawing the district lines. Perimeter to area calculations are useful for determining whether the map drawers used convoluted lines to bring members of one racial group into a district while excluding members of another racial group. An examination of Congressional Districts 25, 28, 15, and 27, in relation to the population distribution within and without the district lines, does not reveal lines precisely drawn to include Hispanics and exclude Anglo voters, to ensure Hispanic citizen voting age majority districts, but rather lines drawn to include enough voters to meet the one-man-one-vote constitutional requirement. An examination of the record, including the maps that show the relationship of Hispanic voting age population to district lines in Congressional Districts 15, 25, and 28, does not show that the districts were extended north in a determined search for Hispanics, in contrast to the way in which the districts in *Miller, Bush,* and Shaw twisted or spanned diverse areas to reach every available minority of voting age population.[199] Neither the districts' shape nor their shape in relation to ethnic demographics and population densities provides circumstantial evidence of forbidden racial gerrymandering.

Plaintiffs criticized the Legislature for "cracking" Webb County in a way that removed a large number of Latino voters from Congressional District 23 and placed

---

[198] *Cf. Theriot v. Parish of Jefferson,* 185 F.3d 477, 487-88 (5th Cir. 1999) (rejecting a claim of racial gerrymandering where one-man- one-vote considerations and the district's geography substantially limited the ability of map drawers to adhere to compactness standards).

[199] *See* Jackson Pls.' Ex. 59-63.

them in Congressional District 28. The State presented undisputed evidence that the Legislature changed the lines of Congressional District 23 to meet the political purpose of making the district more Republican and protecting the incumbent, Congressman Bonilla. Plaintiffs agree that the primary purpose of this change was political and concede that there is a strong correlation between Latino and Democratic voters. Dr. Lichtman stated in his report that the change in the Webb County district boundary affected an area of voters who were more than 90% Hispanic in voting age population and 86.5% Democratic in voting, according to the 2002 statewide elections.[200] Plaintiffs nonetheless fault the Legislature for drawing a line that separated Hispanic voters, recognizing that they were also reliably Democratic voters, to achieve the political purpose.[201]

---

[200] *See* Jackson Pls.' Ex. 1 at 57.

[201] The GI Forum Plaintiffs presented Dr. Morgan Kousser, a political scientist, as an expert witness on determining legislative intent to discriminate in a redistricting plan. Dr. Kousser criticized the Legislature for "tak[ing] a correlation between voting and race that's true in Texas now . . . and freez[ing] it in place . . . . It would be possible, had the redistricting chosen other means, that in some future redistricting partisanship and race would not be so highly correlated and that you could attain a partisan end without using racial means. But the Republicans chose to do it in a different way, a way that only achieves the partisan end by using the racial means. And my conclusion is that they chose that on purpose and that was a racially discriminatory intent." (Tr. File 7 at 118-19). Dr. Kousser's conclusion of discrimination is not supported by the current case law, which recognizes that a partisan goal is permissible and that where, as here, there is a strong correlation between race or ethnicity and party, drawing district lines along political lines that may coincide with racial or ethnic lines does not evidence intentional racial discrimination. *See Hunt,* 526 U.S. at 551-52, 119 S. Ct. 1545. Dr. Kousser's criticism of the State's choice to create a "safe" Hispanic majority district in Congressional District 25 rather than allow Congressional District 23 to continue as an evolving Hispanic influence district is a criticism of the wisdom of the Legislature's redistricting

The Supreme Court has recognized that a legislature "must have discretion to exercise the political judgment necessary to balance competing interests," and that courts must "exercise extraordinary caution in adjudicating claims that a State has drawn district lines on the basis of race."[202] In this case, the State has articulated a political reason for the districting decision, protecting a Republican incumbent. The Supreme Court has recognized that incumbency protection can explain a state's decision to depart from other traditional districting principles as well as, or even better than, race.[203] In *Theriot v. Parish of Jefferson,*[204] the Fifth Circuit rejected a racial gerrymander claim where "the inclusion or exclusion of communities was inexorably tied to issues of incumbency."[205] The decision to move the southeastern edge of Congressional District 23 to the west affected voters whose ethnicity and political partisanship voting achieved strong correlation. Under such circumstances, caution requires this court to defer to the Legislature's discretion.[206]

---

approach, rather than its legality. As the Supreme Court recently stated in *Georgia v. Ashcroft,* "[A] State may choose to create a certain number of 'safe' districts, in which it is highly likely that minority voters will be able to elect the candidate of their choice. . . . Alternatively, a State may choose to create a greater number of districts in which it is likely--although perhaps not quite as likely as under the benchmark plan--that minority voters will be able to elect candidates of their choice." --- U.S. at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2511.

[202] *Miller,* 515 U.S. at 915-16, 115 S. Ct. 2475.

[203] *Bush,* 517 U.S. at 967, 116 S. Ct. 1941; *Karcher v. Daggett,* 462 U.S. 725, 740, 103 S. Ct. 2653, 77 L. Ed. 2d 133 (1983) (recognizing incumbency protection as a legitimate state goal in reapportionment).

[204] 185 F.3d 477 (5th Cir. 1999).

[205] *Id.* at 486.

[206] *See Easley,* 532 U.S. at 242, 121 S. Ct. 1452 ("Caution is especially appropriate . . . where the State has articulated a legitimate political

As the Supreme Court has stated, "a jurisdiction may engage in constitutional political gerrymandering, even if it so happens that the most loyal Democrats happen to be Black Democrats and even if the state were *conscious* of that fact."[207] The geography and population distribution, in relation to the lines drawn in Congressional Districts 15, 23, 25, 27, and 28, do not provide support for Plaintiffs' claim of impermissible racial gerrymandering.

Plaintiffs' primary evidence of a deviation from traditional districting principles is that Congressional Districts 23, 25, 28, 15, and 27 do not observe political lines or respect communities of interest. However, credible testimony from the State's witnesses demonstrated that factors at the heart of traditional districting criteria, including political goals, predominately influenced the numerous decisions embodied in the location of each district line.

In response to Plaintiffs' criticisms, the State provided credible race-neutral explanations for Plan 1374C's county cuts, city divisions, and linking of border and Central Texas communities. The legislative motivation for the division of Webb County between Congressional District 23 and Congressional District 28 in Plan 1374C was political.

---

explanation for its districting decision, and the voting population is one in which race and political affiliation are highly correlated.").

[207] *Hunt*, 526 U.S. at 551, 119 S. Ct. 1545; *see id.* at 551-52, 119 S. Ct. 1545 ("Evidence that blacks constitute even a supermajority in one congressional district while amounting to less than a plurality in a neighboring district will not, by itself, suffice to prove that a jurisdiction was motivated by race in drawing its district lines when the evidence also shows a high correlation between race and party preference."); *Bush*, 517 U.S. at 968, 116 S. Ct. 1941 (finding that district lines that correlate with race because they are drawn on the basis of a political affiliation that correlates with race do not amount to a racial classification); see also *Shaw II*, 517 U.S. at 905, 116 S. Ct. 1894; *Miller*, 515 U.S. at 916, 115 S. Ct. 2475; *Shaw I*, 509 U.S. at 646, 113 S. Ct. 2816.

The State provided evidence that in dividing Webb County, the map drawers in part used the interstate highway as a district boundary, deviating where necessary to achieve population balance.[208] Plaintiffs faulted the inclusion of part of Comal County in Central Texas in Congressional District 28, arguing that legislators drew the line between Congressional District 21 and Congressional District 28 to place the heavily Hispanic part of Comal County in Congressional District 28. The State provided evidence of a political reason for this county split: to make Congressional District 21 more safe for its Republican incumbent, who was concerned about the effect of including Democratic-leaning voters in his district because of changes to what had been Congressional District 10 in Plan 1151C. Map drawers placed reliably Democratic voters from Comal County into Congressional District 28 to make up for the inclusion in Congressional District 21 of Democratic voters from Travis County resulting from the changes to former Congressional District 10. The State also presented evidence that the part of Comal County placed in Congressional District 28 corresponded to a local election boundary.[209]

Plaintiffs also faulted the inclusion of a heavily Hispanic part of Hays County, also in Central Texas, in Congressional District 28. The State presented evidence that this decision resulted from the Legislature's desire to keep Texas State University, located in Hays County, out of Congressional District 21, which contains the University of Texas at Austin.[210]

---

[208] Davis Test., Tr. File 11 at 85.

[209] *Id.* at 81 (explaining that Plan 1374C splits Comal County along a city council district line).

[210] *Id.* at 90-91.

Plaintiffs criticized the split that placed part of Cameron County into Congressional District 15. The State responded with credible evidence that Congressional District 15 extends into Cameron County in order to keep the city of Harlingen together in a single district. Plaintiffs castigated the division of Hidalgo County between Congressional District 15 and Congressional District 25. The State introduced testimony that Congressman Hinojosa asked that the cities of Mission and Edinburg be kept whole, which could be accomplished only by splitting Hidalgo County.[211] Plaintiffs criticized the Legislature for extending Congressional District 27 to include all of Nueces County and part of San Patricio County; under Plan 1151C, only half of Nueces County was included in Congressional District 27. The State introduced evidence that a state senator on the Redistricting Commission, Senator Luna, wanted to keep Nueces County and San Patricio County undivided in a single district. Although that was not feasible because of the need to achieve population balance, the Legislature was able to keep the port of Corpus Christi, located in Nueces County, in a single district with the port communities of San Patricio County.[212] The Legislature's primary map drawer, Bob Davis, and the sponsor of the redistricting bill in the State House of Representatives, Representative Phil King, provided credible testimony that the numerous decisions embodied in the location of each district line combined the broad political goal of increasing Republican seats with local

---

[211] *Id.* at 89.

[212] In all, Plan 1374C split 122 cities and 14 Census Designated Places. By comparison, Plan 1151C split 132 cities and 15 Census Designated Places.

political decisions that are the most traditional of districting criteria.[213]

The Supreme Court has focused on the specific features of a district that cause it to depart from compactness in assessing whether those features are justifiable on traditional districting grounds. In *Bush,* as here, the State attempted to justify its decisions on the traditional ground of partisan politics.[214] In that case, the Court found it significant that "the maps reveal that political considerations were subordinated to racial classification in the drawing of many of the most extreme and bizarre district lines."[215] The *Bush* Court found as clear evidence of the subordination of politics to race the fact that the State was willing, in the course of extending a noncompact tentacle engulfing a pocket of African-American voters, to include a large number of Republican voter tabulation districts in a congressional district ostensibly designed to maximize Democratic power.[216] In the present case, by contrast, the evidence did not reveal such internal inconsistencies. Instead, the Legislature's line-drawing decisions were primarily driven by the political goal of increasing Republican strength in Congressional District 23; the related political goal of ensuring that newly created Congressional District 25, as well as reconfigured Congressional Districts 15, 28, and 27, did not weaken Republican strength in adjacent Congressional District 21; a number of localized political considerations; and the overall need for a balanced

---

[213] *Cf. Theriot,* 185 F.3d at 485-86 (rejecting a claim of racial gerrymandering where map drawers testified that reapportionment was based on political negotiations).

[214] 517 U.S. at 959, 116 S. Ct. 1941.

[215] *Id.* at 971, 116 S. Ct. 1941.

[216] *Id.*

population distribution.[217] Although the Legislature clearly intended to create a majority Latino citizen voting age population district in Congressional District 25 and maintain Congressional Districts 15, 28, and 27 as majority Latino citizen voting age population districts, the evidence does not show that it subordinated all other traditional districting criteria to a scheme in which ethnicity predominated.[218] To the contrary, the evidence shows that many of the lines were drawn for such reasons as balancing population, keeping certain cities or areas intact in a district, and satisfying requests from state or federal legislators to keep certain areas together, or place universities in different districts.[219] The evidence also shows that the lines did not make twists, turns, or jumps that can be explained only as efforts to include Hispanics or exclude Anglos, or vice-versa. Plan 1374C does not reveal a subordination of traditional districting principles to ethnic considerations.

Plaintiffs urge that a derogation of traditional districting principles in Plan 1374C is evidenced by the fact

---

[217] *See Bush*, 517 U.S. at 964, 116 S. Ct. 1941 (suggesting that the achievement of political goals, including incumbency protection, constitutes a traditional districting criterion); Chen v. City of Houston, 206 F.3d 502, 507 (5th Cir. 2000) (same); Clark v. Putnam, 293 F.3d 1261, 1266 (11th Cir. 2002) (same); see also Shaw I, 509 U.S. at 651, 113 S. Ct. 2816 (citing United Jewish Orgs. of Williamsburgh, Inc. v. Carey, 430 U.S. 144, 168, 97 S. Ct. 996, 51 L. Ed. 2d 229 (1977) (opinion of White, J., joined by Stevens and Rehnquist, J.J.)) (characterizing the achievement of population equality as a traditional districting principle).

[218] *See Bush*, 517 U.S. at 962, 116 S. Ct. 1941 (noting that the drawing of majority-minority districts is not objectionable unless traditional districting criteria are subordinated to race).

[219] *Cf. Theriot*, 185 F.3d at 487-88 (holding that race was not the predominate factor in a reapportionment based on political negotiation, including incumbency protection, and limited by one-man-one-vote concerns and irregular geography).

that it links disparate communities in single districts, compromising the ability of the most impoverished and needy areas to obtain necessary representation. Plaintiffs complain that the new plan places border towns with large Hispanic populations in the same districts as Central Texas areas with large Hispanic populations, with ethnicity as their only common characteristic.

According to the Supreme Court, manifestations of a community of interest include, "for example, shared broadcast and print media, public transport infrastructure, and institutions such as schools and churches."[220] The district challenged in Shaw I was clearly not driven by communities of interest; the Court described the district as one that "winds in snakelike fashion through tobacco country, financial centers, and manufacturing areas" in an attempt to gather up "enclaves of black neighborhoods" and "even towns are divided."[221] And in Miller, because the challenged district reached out to include African-American pockets in several entirely separate urban communities, linked by narrow corridors to a sparsely populated and wholly rural core, the "social, political and economic makeup of the Eleventh District [told] a tale of disparity, not community."[222]

The "bacon-strip" districts of Plan 1374C, Congressional Districts 15, 25, and 28, include disparate communities of interest. Plaintiffs presented evidence of differences in socio-economic status, education, employment, health, and other characteristics between Hispanics who live near Texas's southern border and those who reside in Central

---

[220] *Bush*, 517 U.S. at 964, 116 S. Ct. 1941.

[221] *Shaw I*, 509 U.S. at 635-36, 113 S. Ct. 2816 (internal citations omitted); *see Chen*, 206 F.3d at 512.

[222] 515 U.S. at 908, 115 S. Ct. 2475.

Texas. However, like the deviations from compactness, these deviations from the traditional districting principle of protecting communities of interest were necessary to meet the constitutional requirement of equal district populations in an area in which population is clustered at the southern tip and the center of the State. Plaintiffs' evidence has not demonstrated that the linking of disparate border and Central Texas Hispanic communities was caused by the factor of ethnicity, rather than the factors of geography and population distribution and the need to achieve equipopulosity.[223] Given the presumption in favor of legislative integrity,[224] we cannot say that the combination of communities of interest here provides circumstantial evidence of the predominance of ethnicity.

The record does not present evidence of statements by legislators or staff supporting the claim that ethnicity predominated in the redistricting process. To the contrary, the emails, statements, and other communications from those involved in the process reveal that politics predominated.[225] Similarly, the data the Legislature used in the districting process does not support a claim of unwarranted reliance on ethnicity to make the line-drawing decisions. In Bush, the Court condemned the use of census blocks as the fundamental unit for a redistricting plan because the use of such units allows a state to focus too heavily on race in drawing district lines.[226] In the present case, by contrast, the

---

[223] *Cf. Chen*, 206 F.3d at 513 (noting that, at least when relatively large districts are involved, the mere existence of socioeconomic variations within a district is generally not probative of the predominance of race or ethnicity in districting decisions).

[224] *Miller*, 515 U.S. at 915, 115 S. Ct. 2475.

[225] Davis Test., Tr. File 11 at 85-125; King Test., Tr. File 12 at 135-40; Jackson Pls.' Ex. 136.

[226] 517 U.S. at 961-62, 116 S. Ct. 1941.

State presented undisputed testimony that the map drawers examined race at the block level in the South and West Texas districts on only a few occasions in order to avoid splitting minority communities.[227]

The Supreme Court has made it clear that a legislature may give consideration to race and ethnicity in the districting process, as long as those factors do not predominate and districting decisions are explainable on grounds other than race.[228] The districting decisions involved in Plan 1374C are best explained by Texas's geography and population distribution and its Legislature's predominately political intent. The record in this case does not show that ethnicity predominated or that the South and West Texas district boundaries in Plan 1374C cannot be explained except by ethnic considerations. Plaintiffs have not met their significant burden of demonstrating racial gerrymandering.[229]

VII

Congressional District 18 is a historically significant African-American majority district in Houston, Harris County, Texas. Its first representative was Congresswoman Barbara Jordan. Jordan was elected at the creation of the district in 1972 as one of the two first African-Americans elected to Congress from the South since Reconstruction and the first African-American elected to Congress from Texas. Congressional District 18 is currently represented by Congresswoman Sheila Jackson Lee. Congressional District 30 is also a historically significant district, the first African-

---

[227] Davis Test., Tr. File 11 at 92, File 12 at 27-28.

[228] *Hunt,* 526 U.S. at 546, 119 S. Ct. 1545; *Bush,* 517 U.S. at 993, 116 S. Ct. 1941 (O'Connor, J., concurring); *Miller,* 515 U.S. at 916, 115 S. Ct. 2475.

[229] *See Bush,* 517 U.S. at 959, 116 S. Ct. 1941.

American majority district in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. Congresswoman Eddie Bernice Johnson represents Congressional District 30. Both Congresswomen Jackson Lee and Johnson provided helpful testimony in this case, adding their voices to those emphasizing that racial polarization and appeals to racial prejudice persist in Texas politics and political campaigns.

Plaintiffs Jackson Lee and Johnson, supported by the NAACP and other plaintiffs, criticize Plan 1374C as diluting the African-American voting strength in Congressional Districts 18 and 30. As to Congressional District 18, Plaintiffs claim that in order to create Congressional District 9 as an additional African-American opportunity district in Houston, Plan 1374C moved high turnout African-American voters out of Congressional District 18 and placed them in Congressional District 9. In Congressional District 18, according to Plaintiffs, those voters were replaced with what the NAACP characterized as "transient and Hispanic voters who are noted for their low participation in elections."[230] Plaintiffs criticize Congressional District 30 in Plan 1374C on a similar ground. Plaintiffs assert that the plan removes from Congressional District 30 a predominately Anglo area from Irving, Texas and replaces it with an area of largely Hispanic voters from Congressional District 24 in Plan 1151C. Congresswoman Johnson criticized the effects on Congressional District 30 as removing an economically strong area from the district and combining areas of African-American and Hispanic voters, setting up a competition between them that could dilute African-American voting strength. Recognizing that both districts retain a strong African-American majority in Plan 1374C, Plaintiffs rely on projections of the relative growth of the Latino population in

---

[230] Texas NAACP Pl.'s Post-Trial Brief at 27.

the years 2005 and 2010 to support the argument that dilution is threatened, if not present.

The evidence that Plaintiffs present does not support their claim of dilution, present or threatened. Congressional Districts 18 and 30 are effective African-American opportunity districts under Plan 1374C.[231] Plaintiffs' own population and voting data support this conclusion. In Plan 1374C, Congressional District 18 has an African-American voting age population of 40.3% and an African-American citizen voting age population of 48.3%. This is only slightly below the figures that were present in Plan 1151C, which had a Black voting age population of 42.1% and a Black citizen voting age population of 49.8%. Plaintiffs argue that Plan 1374C increases the number of Hispanics and reduces the number of high-turnout African-American voters. The Hispanic citizen voting age population in Congressional District 18 under Plan 1374C is 19.6%, only slightly higher than it was under Plan 1151C (17.9%). And the percentage of Spanish-surnamed voters in Congressional District 18 under Plan 1374C in 2002 is 16%, only slightly higher than the 14.2% under Plan 1151C.[232] Plaintiffs' comparisons of voting patterns in the areas removed from and added to Congressional District 18 under Plan 1374C support the conclusion that the exchange does not dilute the strength of African-American voters in the district. In the U.S. Senate primary for 2002, which pitted African-American candidate Ron Kirk against Latino candidate Victor Morales, African-American candidate Kirk won by 78% in the area removed from the district, and 76% in the area added to the district.[233]

---

[231] Gaddie Report, Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at 13, 14; *see* Murray Report, Jackson Lee and Johnson Pls.' Ex. 27.

[232] Jackson Pls.' Ex. 141 at Table 3.

[233] Jackson Lee and Johnson Pls.' Ex. 27 at 8, Table 6.

In the 2002 general election, the African-American Democratic candidate received 78.8% of the vote in the area removed from the district and 65.8% in the area added to the district.[234] These changes are too slight to support the claim that the strength or status of Congressional District 18 as an effective African-American opportunity district, that has and will reliably elect the African-American candidate of choice, is diluted.

The projections of the population changes between 2000 and 2010 by Dr. Richard Murray, expert witness for Plaintiffs Jackson Lee and Johnson, do not alter this conclusion.[235] Indeed, Dr. Murray's projections shed little light on the issue because while he projected the growth of African-American and Hispanic voting age population, he simply did not include any projections of Hispanic citizen voting age population. The failure to include this information makes his projections interesting but of little value to assessing any trend toward future dilution in the relevant period.

As to Congressional District 30, Congresswoman Johnson remained confident that the district would continue to send her to Congress and to elect other African-American candidates of choice. Again, the figures support her conclusion. In Congressional District 30, under Plan 1374C, the Black citizen voting age population is 50.6%, while the Hispanic citizen voting age population is 15.6%. This is only slightly more than the Black citizen voting age population (48.6%) and only slightly more than the Hispanic citizen voting age population (14.3%) in Plan 1151C. And in Congressional District 30 under Plan 1374C, the Spanish-surnamed voters in 2002 accounted for only 12.5% of

---

[234] *Id.*

[235] *See id.* at 4-9.

registered voters. The comparison of vote patterns verifies the continuing strength of Congressional District 30 as an effective African-American opportunity district in Plan 1374C. In the 2002 Democratic primary runoff for the Senate, the African-American candidate of choice, Ron Kirk, received 64.2% of the vote in the area removed from Congressional District 30 and Victor Morales, the Latino candidate of choice, received 35.8% of the vote.[236] In the area added to Congressional District 30, Ron Kirk received 61.9% of the vote and Victor Morales received 38.1% of the vote.[237] Again, the reduction in the votes received by the African-American candidate of choice is too slight to support any inference of dilution. And in the 2002 general election for the Senate, in the area removed from the district, Ron Kirk received 39% of the vote, while he received 61.9% of the total vote in the area added to the district.[238] Dr. Murray's population projections are no more useful in understanding the likely African American voting strength of Congressional District 30 in 2005 and 2010 than they were for Congressional District 18.[239] Again, Dr. Murray neglects to include any analysis of the likely Hispanic citizen voting age population in the district in the future. He concludes that Congressional District 30 is an effective opportunity district for African-Americans now and offers no basis for believing that its status will change before the next decennial census.

The record, in short, offers no support for the dilution claim as to Congressional Districts 18 and 30. Rather, the arguments underscore that there is no cohesion between African-American and Latino voters in primary elections,

---

[236] Jackson Lee and Johnson Pls.' Ex. 27 at 12, Table 9.

[237] *Id.*

[238] *Id.*

[239] *See id.* at 9-13.

particularly those that pit an African-American candidate against a Latino candidate. Although the congresswomen representing these districts ask this court to create districts that are almost exclusively African-American and to create a separate majority Latino citizen voting age population district in Dallas, there is no *Gingles* analysis to support this request and the record does not suggest that one could be provided. Plan 1374C does not violate § 2 of the Voting Rights Act.

VIII

For the foregoing reasons, we deny all relief requested by Plaintiffs. Judgment will be entered for Defendants.

WARD, District Judge, concurring in part and dissenting in part.

I.

I join the court's opinion that the law does not preclude the State's Legislature from enacting a mid-decade redistricting plan following a court-ordered remedial plan such as the one enacted by the court in *Balderas v. State of Texas*. I understand the court's opinion to be limited to that question. I write separately to emphasize that it is one question to ask whether the law prohibits a state from enacting a mid-decade redistricting plan. It is quite another to ask whether a state may dictate electoral outcomes by using its Article I authority to thwart the Supreme Court's mandate that votes cast in a Congressional election be given as nearly equal weight as possible.

I do not read the Court's decisions in *U.S. Term Limits v. Thornton,* 514 U.S. 779, 115 S. Ct. 1842, 131 L. Ed. 2d 881 (1995) and *Cook v. Gralike,* 531 U.S. 510, 121 S. Ct. 1029, 149 L. Ed. 2d 44 (2001) quite as narrowly as my colleagues. Admittedly, those cases rejected state laws which sought to add to the Qualifications Clause either directly as in *Term Limits,* or indirectly, through pejorative ballot descriptions as in *Cook.* From that standpoint they are easier cases than this one to decide. Nonetheless, these decisions underscored that "the Framers understood the Elections Clause as a grant of authority to issue procedural regulations, and not as a source of power to dictate electoral outcomes, to favor or disfavor a class of candidates, or to evade important constitutional restraints." *Term Limits,* 514 U.S. at 833-34, 115 S. Ct. 1842; *Cook,* 531 U.S. at 523, 121 S. Ct. 1029.

Although the state's authority to issue procedural regulations is broad, at some point a state exceeds the power granted to it by the Elections Clause. Modern technology

effectively allows a state to dictate electoral outcomes and to favor or disfavor a class of candidates by enabling extreme partisan gerrymandering. I join the court's decision that the Elections Clause does not prohibit mid-decade redistricting and note that there may be legitimate state interests advanced by the effort. Whether the present exercise is a "legitimate" state interest may ultimately be resolved by the Supreme Court in *Vieth v. Jubelirer,* and it seems to me that the Elections Clause would be equally offended by a state's abuse of its authority regardless of whether such abuse occurred in the beginning, the middle, or the end, of a decade following the release of the census data. It is not the timing of the endeavor that creates problems, it is the fact of it.

As noted by the court in *Balderas,* partisan gerrymandering reflects a "fundamental distrust of voters." As in other contexts, extreme partisan gerrymandering leads to a system in which the representatives choose their constituents, rather than vice-versa. I join the court's judgment on the partisan gerrymandering issue given the high bar set in the equal protection context, but I do not join the court's discussion of the issue under Section III.B. That discussion implies that extreme partisan gerrymandering is okay as long as one party can reverse the tide when it takes over the statewide offices. Dr. Alford's report and testimony provides a detailed analysis of the effects of the extreme partisan gerrymander enacted in this case and the dangers of ignoring these issues. As Dr. Alford explains, these dangers include the encouragement of race-based redistricting. At present, we lack the legal precedent to sustain this challenge under either the Equal Protection Clause or the Elections Clause. The present case fails under the standards announced in *Davis v. Bandemer* and its progeny-even though those standards may or may not ultimately control the disposition of this case, given its timing and that of the arguments in *Vieth v. Jubelirer.*

I join much of the balance of the opinion. I agree that the plaintiffs have not prevailed on their equal protection claims and I agree that no violation of the Voting Rights Act has been shown with respect to Districts 18 and 30. On the remaining § 2 issues, I dissent from the court's opinion related to the issues surrounding District 23 and I concur in the court's judgment insofar as it rejects the claims surrounding District 24 and the claims surrounding Districts 1, 2, 4, 9, 10, 11 & 17. I will first examine the claims related to District 23 and then visit the issue of the influence districts.

II.

A.

The state action in this case unlawfully dilutes the strength of the Latino voters residing in former District 23. To that end, the majority errs when it holds that the State may permissibly "trade off" the rights of minority voters in former District 23 for those in new District 25, a district created to assist the state with its pre-clearance efforts. I would enjoin the operation of Plan 1374C, permit the Legislature to remedy the violations, and, given the amount of the state that would likely be affected by the changes, order that the elections be conducted under Plan 1151C.

B.

For a statute whose purpose "is to prevent discrimination in the exercise of the electoral franchise and to foster our transformation to a society that is no longer fixated on race," *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, --- U.S. ----, ----, 123 S. Ct. 2498, 2517, 156 L. Ed. 2d 428 (2003), the Voting Rights Act receives a curious interpretation in this case. The State's heavy reliance on the flexibility given to it by *Ashcroft* might carry the day with me if Plan 1374C bore any resemblance to the redistricting plan at issue there. It does not.

C.

Under Plan 1000C, in effect after the 1990 census, as well as under its successor, Plan 1151C, District 23 was a protected Latino opportunity district. The district had a Latino citizen voting age population in excess of 50% and was designed to offer Latino voters the opportunity to elect candidates of choice. Under Plan 1000C, the district boasted a Spanish Surname Voter Registration of 53.3%. And under Plan 1151C, that figure was increased to 55.3%. The *Balderas* court implicitly recognized that District 23 under Plan 1151C was a protected minority opportunity district when it maintained only six Latino majority citizen voting age districts. A review of the statistical package for Plan 1000C reveals that District 23 was one of those six districts. All six (and only those six) had a Spanish Surname Voter Registration in excess of 50%.

As it was configured under Plan 1151C, District 23 offered Latino voters the *opportunity* to elect their candidate of choice. In the present case, Dr. Gaddie, the State's expert, testified that District 23 under Plan 1151C performed for Latino voters in 2002 by electing the Latino candidate of choice in 13 out of 15 statewide elections. He also testified that a district which elects the Latino-preferred candidate of choice in such numbers offers Latinos the opportunity to elect their candidate of choice. Dr. Engstrom, the GI Forum plaintiffs' expert, reached a similar conclusion: He analyzed racially contested statewide elections from 1994 to 2002 and concluded that District 23 under Plan 1151C elected the preferred Latino candidate in 5 out of 8 races and offers Latino voters the opportunity to elect candidates of choice. Dr. Lichtman, called by the Jackson plaintiffs, arrived at the same conclusion.

When it enacted Plan 1374C, the State altered the racial composition of District 23 not to *increase* the

likelihood that the Latino community therein would elect a candidate of its choice, but to ensure it would have no practical influence on the congressional election. All of the experts agree that Plan 1374C alters District 23 to the point where it has no hope of functioning as an effective Latino opportunity district. There is no dispute that the State altered District 23 to help re-elect Congressman Henry Bonilla because it predicted that if Latinos continued to constitute a majority of the citizen voting age population in District 23, Congressman Bonilla would ultimately lose. The evidence is that he is not the Latino candidate of choice. The 2002 congressional election foreshadowed the need for this change: Congressman Bonilla received only 8% of the Hispanic vote. Spanish surname voter registration has correspondingly risen during the same time period and, until the Legislature passed Plan 1374C, had grown to approximately 55% for the district.

The State's solution to this political problem was brutal, yet simple: destroy the opportunity district. The state did so by cracking a cohesive Hispanic community out of Webb County and taking in Anglos from the Texas Hill Country to build a district in which the Hispanic community will not be able to influence the outcome of the election. The majority's characterization of new District 23 as a Latino "influence district" is therefore in error. An influence district is a district in which the minority population carries enough political weight potentially to be the swing vote in the election and command the attention of the representative. A competitive district is the touchstone. Not so with new District 23. The Hispanic citizenship figures have been reduced by so great a margin that the Hispanics in District 23, although having the ability to control the Democratic primary, will lose the general election every time. The undisputed regression analyses confirm this. Contrary to the majority's characterization, the district's very design ensures

a lack of competitiveness and a corresponding lack of responsiveness.

There are, however, a total of 359,000 Latinos who continue to reside in new District 23. They object to the State's dismantling of their opportunity district under § 2. The question presented is whether a state can, consistent with § 2, intentionally dilute a minority group's voting rights in an existing opportunity district to obtain a partisan advantage while, at the same time, offset the effects by creating a new district in another part of the state. The majority's answer is that *Ashcroft* and *Johnson v. De Grandy,* 512 U.S. 997, 114 S. Ct. 2647, 129 L. Ed. 2d 775 (1994), permit this sort of line-drawing. I disagree.

D.

Contrary to the majority, I do not read *Ashcroft* or *De Grandy* to encourage the sort of voting rights swap meet put into play by Plan 1374C. The majority effectively reads *Ashcroft's § 5* holding and *De Grandy* to countenance violations of § *2* in one part of the state, so long as those violations are "offset" by the creation of new minority opportunity districts elsewhere in the state. The State conceded that this was its position in response to questions from the bench during closing arguments. By its terms, of course, *Ashcroft* says nothing about a state plan which unlawfully dilutes the minority strength in one part of the state and seeks to "offset" that dilution by the creation of a new minority opportunity district in a different part of the state-one of Georgia's contentions was the plan's compliance with § 2 required pre-clearance under § 5.

That *Ashcroft* did not endorse the approach suggested by the State is not surprising. The Court had already answered this question once in *De Grandy* and again in its *Shaw* cases. In *De Grandy,* the state proposed a *per se* rule that proportionality was a safe harbor, insulating any

reapportionment plan which provided proportional representation from a Section 2 challenge. In rejecting that proposal, the Court stated that the state's argument rested on an "unexplored premise of highly suspect validity: that in a given case, the rights of some minority voters under § 2 may be traded off against the rights of other members of the same minority class." 512 U.S. at 1019, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

Later, in *Shaw v. Hunt,* 517 U.S. 899, 917, 116 S. Ct. 1894, 135 L. Ed. 2d 207 (1996) (*Shaw II*), the Court made its views even more explicit:

> If a § 2 violation is proved for a particular area, it flows from the fact that individuals in this area "have less opportunity than other members of the electorate to participate in the political process and to elect representatives of their choice." 42 U.S.C. § 1973(b). The vote-dilution injuries suffered by these persons are not remedied by creating a safe majority-black district somewhere else in the State. For example, if a geographically compact, cohesive minority population lives in south-central to southeastern North Carolina, as the Justice Department's objection letter suggested, District 12 that spans the Piedmont Crescent would not address that § 2 violation. The black voters of the south-central to southeastern region would still be suffering precisely the same injury that they suffered before District 12 was drawn. District 12 would not address the professed interest of relieving the vote dilution, much less be narrowly tailored to accomplish the goal.
>
> Arguing, as appellees do and the District Court did, that the State may draw the district

> anywhere derives from a misconception of the vote-dilution claim. To accept that the district may be placed anywhere implies that the claim, and hence the coordinate right to an undiluted vote (to cast a ballot equal among voters), belongs to the minority as a group and not to its individual members. It does not.

Although I recognize that "States retain broad discretion in drawing districts to comply with the mandate of § 2," *Shaw II,* 517 U.S. at 917 n.9, 116 S. Ct. 1894 (citing *Voinovich v. Quilter,* 507 U.S. 146, 156-57, 113 S. Ct. 1149, 122 L. Ed. 2d 500 (1993); and *Growe v. Emison,* 507 U.S. 25, 32-37, 113 S. Ct. 1075, 122 L. Ed. 2d 388 (1993)), I do not read the Court's cases to mean that the "effects" test of § 2, if satisfied, may be defended against by pointing to a political agenda in the affected portion of the jurisdiction and compensation, over the long haul, to other members of the injured group residing elsewhere in the jurisdiction. *De Grandy* rejected the state's proposed safe harbor rule precisely because it encouraged what happened in this case. The court said: ". . . we reject the safe harbor rule because of a tendency the State would itself certainly condemn, *a tendency to promote and perpetuate efforts to devise majority minority districts even in circumstances where they may not be necessary to achieve equal political and electoral opportunity.*" *De Grandy,* 512 U.S. at 1019-20, 114 S. Ct. 2647 (emphasis added). New District 25 falls squarely within the scope of this statement.

In this case, the State's redistricting effort mirrors precisely what *De Grandy* cautioned against. The fundamental flaw in the majority's approach is that it fails to appreciate that the Latino districts created in Plan 1374C are not in "the same area" as the *Gingles* districts have been located historically. In the past, the Latino groups have

enjoyed participation in the six *Gingles* districts located in Plan 1000C and in Plan 1151C. Although there are still six Latino opportunity districts in Plan 1374C, those new districts take in quite different geography and population. The State took in, geographically, 10 additional counties and portions of 4 others which span an area of at least 8,500 square miles. The State also took in more than 651,000 additional persons. To accomplish its goals, the state was forced to create new District 25 which reaches from the border in excess of three hundred miles north to include Hispanic population in Travis County.

In its effort to validate Plan 1374C, the majority first tells us that District 25 was created "[t]o avoid retrogression under Section 5." Quite correctly, the majority recognizes that the changes to District 23 resulted in the dilution of the Latino vote therein. But then, when confronted with the language of *Shaw* and *De Grandy* which prohibits exactly this sort of trade-off, the majority explains that the state enjoys the flexibility under *De Grandy* to draw *Gingles* districts in a different way, so long as it creates a total of six (but only six) districts in which Latinos may elect a candidate of choice. But *Gingles* addresses liability under § 2. No one suggests the State needed to create new District 25 to guard against a potential vote dilution challenge by a resourceful if not aspiring coalition of Latinos living in Travis County and those living in the *colonias* over 300 miles away near the Texas-Mexico border. At yet another place in its opinion, the majority implicitly repudiates this very species of § 2 liability when it holds to be non-compact the GI Forum's demonstration districts--even though all have better compactness scores than new District 15 in Plan 1374C.

The majority blurs the distinction between the State's flexibility to comply with its *procedural* obligations under §

5 and its flexibility to comply with its *remedial* obligations under § 2. The majority misses this distinction because it fails to appreciate the fact that the Latino opportunity districts in Plan 1374C take in different populations and geography than before.[1]

The majority's initial reaction to new District 25 was of course correct: the State created new District 25 to "offset" the loss of old District 23 for § 5 preclearance purposes. But the underlying forces driving the need for new District 25 are inconsistent with *Ashcroft*'s rationale. At issue in *Ashcroft* was Georgia's decision to unpack black opportunity districts to *increase* the statewide political might of the minority voters. Central to *Ashcroft's* willingness to provide states with flexibility was the Court's recognition that the plan was intended (or at least contended to be intended) to *increase* minority voting strength statewide. Unlike the efforts in *Ashcroft,* the dilution of Latino voting strength in District 23 was not designed to *maximize* Latino voting strength statewide, and, as noted, the majority's characterization of District 23 as continuing on as some sort of an Hispanic *influence* district is error. Under the majority's theory of influence districts, we are left to conclude that Congressman Bonilla will be *more* responsive to the Latino community now that they constitute over 10% *less* of his constituency.

This turns *Ashcroft* on its head. District 23 is designed so that the Hispanic population therein *will not* influence the outcome of the elections and *will not* tend to make the elected representative more responsive to the community's needs. The only thing the Hispanic community

---

[1] To be sure, under any configuration, the geography spanned by the districts in South and West Texas is vast. But some of the districts include large areas to capture population; new District 25 is noncompact because of its need, under § 5, to capture *Hispanic* population.

in District 23 will influence is the total population of the district to meet "one person, one vote" requirements. The state action was designed to increase Henry Bonilla's chance of electoral success at the expense of District 23's dissatisfied Hispanic voters. To suggest that those minority voters cannot prevail on a dilution claim under § 2 elevates the State's political agenda over the individual rights of Latino voters in former District 23. For these reasons, I would reject the State's efforts to trade the rights of Latinos in old District 23 for those in new District 25.

E.

As stated, it is my opinion that the State violated § 2 when it dismantled old District 23 and replaced it with new District 25. If the majority is correct that the State could draw new District 25 to comply with its *Gingles* obligations, then the majority is confronted at once with the GI Forum plaintiffs' dilution claim. These plaintiffs claim that Plan 1374C dilutes the statewide strength of Hispanic voters because it fails to create a seventh Latino majority district. The majority, however, rejects the GI Forum plaintiffs' claims for several reasons. First, the majority opines that the proposed districts will not be effective. Second, the majority holds that the districts are not compact. Third, the majority determines that *De Grandy* proportionality tends to show that Plan 1374C will not have the effect of unlawfully diluting the Latino vote. Finally, the majority suggests that *Balderas* rejected the identical claim. None of these reasons is persuasive.

1.

In this case, if the State is permitted or required to draw *Gingles* remedial districts into the new areas of the state and in the manner in which it did, the GI Forum plaintiffs assert that the *Gingles* preconditions suggest that seven majority Latino districts should be created. I agree. The

evidence is undisputed that, under Plan 1385C, sponsored by the GI Forum plaintiffs, Latino voters constitute the majority of citizen voting age population in seven congressional districts in South and Central Texas. *See Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Independent School Dist.*, 168 F.3d 848 (5th Cir. 1999) (*interpreting Gingles* to require consideration of citizen voting age population or "CVAP"); *Campos v. City of Houston*, 113 F.3d 544, 548 (5th Cir. 1997) (same). These districts are District 15 (63.3% CVAP), District 16 (68.0% CVAP), District 20 (58.0% CVAP), District 23 (57.2% CVAP), District 25 (58.4% CVAP), District 27 (59.9% CVAP), and District 28 (50.3% CVAP).

The majority resists the GI Forum plaintiffs' demonstration plan because it believes the plan does not provide seven "effective" Latino districts. I disagree. The majority places great emphasis on the fact that the Hispanic CVAP of District 28 in Plan 1385C is only 50.3%. Be that as it may, under the evidence submitted by the GI Forum plaintiffs, the district elected the Latino candidate in 8 out of 8 elections since 1994, and the vote for the Latino candidate in the most recent elections, 2002, exceeded 55% of the total vote in each of the four elections. *See, e.g.* GI Forum plaintiffs' Exh. 131; (Tr. 12/16/03 a.m. at 29-30). On balance, District 28 is almost identical in performance to District 28 in the State's plan 1374C despite the fact that, in District 1374C, District 28 has an Hispanic CVAP of 56.2%. By contrast, the weakest district in the GI Forum plaintiffs' demonstration map is District 23, which elected the Latino candidate of choice in 5 out of 8 elections at margins nearly identical to those which led the *Balderas* court to conclude that District 23 was a protected minority opportunity district. Each of the remaining Latino districts in Plan 1385C elects the Latino candidates to office in 8 out of 8 elections. Viewed in the light of these election returns as opposed to simply looking at the CVAP content or any other single

statistic, all of these districts perform, in terms of winning elections, at least as well as their counterparts in Plan 1374C.

The majority also relies on the testimony of experts called by other parties, including Dr. Jerry Polinard, an expert witness called by the Valdez- Cox plaintiffs. The majority reads Dr. Polinard's testimony to suggest that in all cases a higher Hispanic CVAP number is necessary to find an effective Hispanic opportunity district. The majority is wrong. In the first place, as set forth above, Dr. Engstrom's analysis of the election results tell a different story. Moreover, Dr. Polinard was in fact testifying about the effects of the districts as drawn in Plan 1374C, not Plan 1385C. What Dr. Polinard said with respect to numbers is:

> I have no magic number. That's going to vary-vary by District. I will state the obvious, that if the Spanish surname voter registration percentage goes up, the opportunity goes up.
>
> I think you become comfortable with opportunity districts once you break into those 60 percent ranges.
>
> (Tr. 12/16/03 p.m. at 50-51).

The majority also cites the testimony of the State's expert with respect to new District 15 to reject as effective District 28 in the demonstration plan. In terms of actual election results, however, new District 15 appears to perform *worse* than the GI Forum plaintiffs' proposed District 28, despite the fact that new District 15 has a higher Hispanic CVAP than proposed District 28.

The truth of the matter is that the effectiveness of a minority opportunity district will vary by the district. A expert might find, for example, a need for a greater Hispanic CVAP in a district ranging from Travis County to the border and covering three or four media markets than would be

To begin, the state senate plan at issue in *Ashcroft* was overwhelmingly supported by the minority legislators. Just the opposite is true in this case. Georgia's plan sought to *maximize* the statewide influence of black voters in the State of Georgia. The plan unpacked districts in which blacks constituted a super-majority and (1) maintained the number of majority-minority districts and, at the same time, (2) *increased* the number of "influence districts" in which blacks would be expected to exert a significant-if not decisive-force in the electoral process. Georgia did so by placing black voters into districts that were likely to lean Democratic in the election returns. Because black voters in Georgia usually supported Democratic candidates, the creation of these influence districts made it likely that blacks could exert more influence in the election process and, correspondingly, increased the likelihood that the elected candidate would be responsive to the black communities' needs. The distinct but related concepts of substantive versus descriptive representation were at issue.

Georgia argued that, although the plan made the super-majority districts somewhat less "safe," its plan as a whole increased the political clout of blacks statewide and therefore did not result in a retrogression in African-American voters' effective exercise of the electoral franchise. *Ashcroft* held that "[i]n order to maximize the electoral success of a minority group, a State may choose to create a certain number of 'safe' districts, in which it is highly likely that minority voters will be able to elect the candidate of their choice. Alternatively, a State may choose to create a greater number of districts in which it is likely-although perhaps not quite as likely as under the benchmark plan-that minority voters will be able to elect candidates of their choice." *Ashcroft*, --- U.S. at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2511. The Court explained that the extent to which a plan created coalition and influence districts were important considerations in the

preclearance inquiry. Ultimately, the Court held that the three-judge court, by circumscribing its focus on the unpacked districts, had engaged in too narrow a review of whether the redistricting plan would lead to retrogression at the statewide level.

The majority reads *Ashcroft* to give the state flexibility to comply with its obligations under the Voting Rights Act. This is true, to a point. *Ashcroft* was a § 5 case and its language certainly permits the states a certain amount of latitude in determining how to maximize minority voter influence. But I do not read *Ashcroft*-a decision designed to foster minority participation in the political process-to permit the state to dismantle an existing opportunity district for political purposes so long as the loss is made up somewhere else. Nor do I read *Ashcroft* to make it harder to prove claims under § 2. There was no § 2 question decided in *Ashcroft*. Indeed, one of the grounds Georgia asserted in support of pre- clearance was the plan's compliance with § 2 of the Voting Rights Act. It is hard for me to believe that the Supreme Court intended to make it harder to prove a § 2 claim by endorsing a statewide approach that the Court believed could have the effect of maximizing minority influence.

Ashcroft recognizes the value of safe districts, coalition districts, and influence districts as means to increase minority voting opportunities and political influence. Make no mistake about it: Despite the State's protestations to the contrary, the changes to District 23 under Plan 1374C were not intended to increase minority voter participation either by strengthening the district or "unpacking" the minority voters into adjoining districts to maximize the overall political strength of Hispanics. These changes were designed to crush these minority voters' participation in the political process.

needed in a district that is somewhat more compact. Under the evidence, all of the districts in Plan 1385C have the numbers to make them effective Latino opportunity districts.

This might be a closer call if the demographic evidence were otherwise. A showing that Latino population growth and voter registration was on the decline might counsel a court to conclude that gains over the short run might be offset by anticipated losses in the end. That is not our record. The evidence establishes that the Latino voter registration as well as overall population growth is *rising*. Over the course of the decade, the only conclusion to be drawn from this evidence is that Latino voting strength in these districts will become stronger, not weaker. The GI Forum plaintiffs have established that their proposed districts would be effective.

2.

The majority also rejects the GI Forum plaintiffs' contention that their districts are "compact." But under the objective compactness scores, several of the GI Forum plaintiffs' demonstration districts are, on balance, more compact than those in Plan 1374C. Although a few are worse, none of the districts scores worse than District 15 in Plan 1374C. Under the demonstration plan, 5 of the proposed districts have better "perimeter to area" scores than their counterparts in Plan 1374C. None of the districts in Plan 1385C have a perimeter to area score as high as District 15 in Plan 1374C. Under the smallest circle measure, three of the demonstration districts score better, one scores the same, and none is, again, as high as District 15 in Plan 1374C.

The majority disregards these scores, saying the comparison "understates the unusual shapes of the proposed demonstration districts." But it is the majority who overstates the significance of the "unusual" shapes of the districts. Focusing in on the "look" of the map as opposed to

the objective scores and population centers, the majority says that District 25 virtually "bisects" District 23 in the demonstration plan. Viewed in the context of a redistricting plan, however, the two districts make perfect sense. District 23 strives to include the border communities of interest along the Rio Grande and, at the same time, retains over 99% of the City of Laredo-a major border population center-in District 23. The portions of District 25 which allegedly "bisect" District 23 are actually the boundaries of Dimmitt County, the total population of which is 10,248. The population of Laredo, 99% retained in District 23, is 176,576. The GI Forum plaintiffs' demonstration plan is, on balance, more compact than the pertinent portions of Plan 1374C.

3.

The majority's principal answer to the GI Forum plaintiffs is that Plan 1374C provides Latinos the opportunity to elect congressional candidates in substantial proportion to their share of the relevant population as a whole under *Johnson v. De Grandy.* I disagree.

a.

In *De Grandy,* the Court noted:

> If the three *Gingles* factors may not be isolated as sufficient, standing alone, to prove dilution in every multimember districting challenge, *a fortiori* they must not be when the challenge goes to a series of single-member districts, where dilution may be more difficult to grasp. Plaintiffs challenging single-member districts may claim, not total submergence, but partial submergence; not the chance for some electoral success in place of none, but the chance for more success in place of some. When the question thus comes down

> to the reasonableness of drawing a series of district lines in one combination of places rather than another, judgments about inequality may become closer calls.
>
> 512 U.S. at 1012-13, 114 S. Ct. 2647.

Under *De Grandy,* proportionality is one factor to be considered in assessing the totality of circumstances to determine whether unlawful vote dilution has occurred under § 2. *Id.* at 1022, 114 S. Ct. 2647. "Proportionality" in this sense involves a comparison between (1) the percentage share of legislative districts in which the population of the protected class has a majority and (2) the protected class's percentage of the relevant population. Proportionality is one factor to be considered, and it does not create a safe harbor precluding § 2 liability when present, nor does it impose *per se* § 2 liability when absent.

b.

Proportionality does not compel the rejection of the GI Forum plaintiffs' claims in this case. Because of the procedural posture in *De Grandy,* the Court reserved the question whether proportionality should be measured on a statewide basis or by focusing on a smaller area of the jurisdiction at issue. *De Grandy,* 512 U.S. at 1022, 114 S. Ct. 2647 ("[w]e have no occasion to decide which frame of reference should have been used if the parties had not apparently agreed in the District Court on the appropriate geographical scope for analyzing the alleged § 2 violation and devising its remedy."). Other courts have struggled with the question, but many have assessed proportionality by

focusing on the nature of the specific Voting Rights Act claims at issue.[2]

Under the facts of the present case, *De Grandy* proportionality should be measured by comparing the number of effective Latino congressional districts to the Latino percentage of the relevant statewide population. It is true that the GI Forum plaintiffs propose their Latino districts in the South and West Texas areas; however, it is equally the case that the GI Forum plaintiffs attack the operation of Plan 1374C because of its impact and its overall effect on the Latino voters in the state as a whole. They did not limit their challenge to the effect of Plan 1374C to the areas in South and Central Texas. An integral part of the claim is Plan 1374C's failure to maintain districts *in other parts of the*

---

[2] *Old Person v. Brown* did not reach the question because proportionality was lacking under either a statewide or a more narrow geographic scope. 312 F.3d 1036, 1044-46 (9th Cir. 2002) ("Our holding that proportionality analysis could not here be limited to the districts of the plaintiffs' residence does not require us to choose between the state or the four counties as frame of reference. In either case, there is a lack of proportionality"). And, the court in *Rural West Tennessee African-American Affairs Council v. Sundquist,* adopted plaintiffs' proposed geographic scope when vote dilution claim focused on particular area of state. 209 F.3d 835, 844 (6th Cir. 2000). *African American Voting Rights Legal Defense Fund v. Villa* measured proportionality of a citywide apportionment plan using the entire city, noting "[w]e also believe that the district court's focus upon the entire city of St. Louis rather than upon the five central corridor wards was consistent with *Johnson*. . . . We agree that *Johnson* stands for the proposition that the proper geographic scope for the comparison is the scope that is pleaded in the complaint and subjected to proof." 54 F.3d 1345 (8th Cir. 1995). Finally, in *Campuzano v. Illinois State Board of Elections,* the court stated "[f]or a plan to provide minority voters equal participation in the political process, it must generally provide a number of 'effective' majority- minority districts that are substantially proportionate to the minority's share of the state's population." 200 F. Supp. 2d 905, 909 (N.D. Ill. 2002).

opportunity to participate in the political process. Stated another way, the state seeks the maximum use of the Latino population to gain power but seeks to minimize the sharing of power with the Latinos by using a more restrictive measure.

d.

Even assuming the correctness of the majority's approach, however, 6 districts out of 7 remains at the low end of rough proportionality. For reasons that are apparent from this record, the majority errs when it rejects the § 2 claims by relying on rough proportionality. I would ascribe far less weight to the proportionality issue given the circumstances under which the present case comes to us. We must remember that the State is having to defend this claim because it made the conscious choice to dismantle a minority opportunity district to thwart the growing Latino dissatisfaction with an incumbent Congressman. Just when it became apparent that District 23 was becoming more effective for the class it was intended to protect, the State intentionally altered it. The State thus placed itself in this position and the related position of having to create a new Latino opportunity district to meet a retrogression concern. Although the majority concludes this action is permitted by *De Grandy,* that case rejected a safe harbor rule precisely because such a rule would encourage states to do what Texas did: create an "offsetting" district where none was necessary and substitute one group's voting rights for another.

The weight ascribed to proportionality by the majority allows the State to mask its efforts to thwart the policies underlying the Voting Rights Act. To illustrate, suppose that new District 15 in Plan 1374C fails to perform and does not elect a candidate of choice for Latinos. Suppose further that over the course of the next few years, the Latino community mobilizes and puts pressure on the incumbent.

To use *De Grandy* to permit the State at that stage to dismantle District 15 and create a new district somewhere else has a tendency to perpetuate the legacy of discrimination, not to thwart it. Our record, and the State's action directed toward old District 23, is no different.

4.

Finally, the majority suggests that the *Balderas* court rejected this identical claim. The *Balderas* court did not. It is ironic that the State finds comfort in a remedial order that the Legislature rejected as controlling. Although I agree that the State has the authority to enact a redistricting plan, that new plan must stand or fall on its own merit, and not on any language of the *Balderas* remedial order-an order which must be read in context of Plan 1151C as a whole and which did not purport to address the merits of Plan 1374C. *Balderas* drew a remedial plan without the benefit of either the controlling citizen voting age population data or the most recent election returns. Those data are now available. Under those figures, seven districts may be drawn in which Latino voters will have the opportunity to elect their candidates of choice to Congress.

Balderas was primarily motivated by the desire to meet the Supreme Court's holding that a federal court should draw a remedial plan bearing in mind the requirements of the Voting Rights Act. The remedial order was thus forced to straddle the requirements of § 2 and § 5. At that time, prior to *Ashcroft,* a compelling argument could be made that a reduction in the overall Latino voting strength in any of the particular districts would have worked a retrogression prohibited by § 5. One of the forces driving the *Balderas* court's rejection of a seventh Latino district in the Central and South Texas regions was that very concern. But the Attorney General has concluded, at least as to Plan 1374C, that an increase to the relevant geographic and population

locations to accommodate six Latino districts, coupled with a corresponding reduction in the strength of District 15, will not lead to a retrogression of the minority group's effective exercise of the electoral franchise. It is incumbent upon us, therefore, to assess whether, by embracing that increased geographic area and drawing new districts, the State has drawn its districts in a way that will dilute the strength of the Latino vote therein.

The state is trying to have its cake and eat it too. The *Balderas* court found no vote dilution based on the totality of the circumstances then before it. The *Balderas* court expressly noted that its remedial plan increased the Latino voting strength in District 24 and created a minority opportunity district in District 25 and, in doing so, hardly left "a bleak terrain" for minority voting opportunities. Similarly, under Plan 1151C, Latino voters enjoyed substantial influence over the outcome of the elections in, at a minimum, Districts 10, 11 and 17 which influence, in turn, increased the likelihood that the elected candidates from those districts would be responsive to the needs of the minority communities. The presence in 1151C of districts in which the candidates are responsive to the needs of the minority community is a relevant consideration under the *Zimmer* factors. Under the totality of the circumstances, the failure to create additional opportunities did not lead to a dilution in statewide Latino voting strength. Section 2 is concerned with effects, and the State is unable to point to the presence of these minority influence districts to counterbalance its failure to create a seventh Latino majority-minority district. The State cannot rely on the *Balderas* order to overcome this particular Section 2 challenge any more than the plaintiffs can rely on it to defeat the Legislature's ability to redistrict mid-decade. *Balderas* therefore stands as no opposition to the GI Forum plaintiffs' Section 2 claim.

III.

My opinion that the State violated § 2 when it dismantled old District 23 and replaced it with new District 25 renders it unnecessary to assess whether the "bacon strip" districts violate the principles set forth in *Shaw v. Reno* and its progeny.[4] Restructuring of the South and Central Texas districts is necessary to remedy that § 2 violation. It is doubtful that the court could, consistent with *Upham v. Seamon,* simply remedy the areas adjoining District 23, without treading on the state's policy as reflected overall in Plan 1374C. It is possible that any new configuration would cure any *Shaw* issues. For present purposes, it is enough for me to embrace the wisdom of Dr. Alford's opinion that any *Shaw* issues present in South and Central Texas under Plan 1374C resulted from the state's own action in altering District 23 for political purposes. The ripple effect of changes to this area of the map, however, would likely be felt across a large portion of the state. *E.g., Abrams v. Johnson,* 521 U.S. 74, 86, 117 S. Ct. 1925, 138 L. Ed. 2d 285 (1997). Given the primary schedule, and the evidence in the record about the difficulties of conducting the elections even under the plan as enacted by the State, I would grant the Legislature the opportunity to cure these defects and order the elections to be held under Plan 1151C, a plan that is beyond dispute a legal one.

IV.

This is not an easy case. My colleagues' concerns with interfering with legislative and political prerogatives are not without force, and I agree that politics motivated many of the decisions involved in the case. As difficult as the case is, however, I am unable to agree with the majority that § 2 was

---

[4] I agree that District 29 in Houston is not subject to such a challenge.

not violated when the state enacted Plan 1374C. I therefore dissent from that portion of the court's opinion.

V.

As I stated at the outset, I reluctantly concur with the court's judgment insofar as it addresses the claims related to the dismantling of District 24. It is not so much my agreement with the majority's assessment of the facts that causes me to do so, but rather it is instead the lack of clear guidance from the Supreme Court or the circuits regarding the extent to which *Ashcroft's* recognition of the value of coalitional and influence districts carries over into the § 2 context. At the present time, controlling law compels the conclusion reached by the majority.

The question whether § 2 creates influence dilution liability is a close one-made so by language in *Ashcroft* recognizing the importance and the value of such districts. My philosophical trouble with the controlling law's sacrosanct view of the 50% rule flows from the fact that the Voting Rights Act endeavors to put minority voters on an equal footing in all aspects of the political process. *See generally* Stanley Pierre-Louis, *The Politics of Influence; Recognizing Influence Dilution Claims Under Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act,* 62 U. Chi. L.Rev. 1215, 1224 (1995) ("Indeed, Section 2 refers to open participation for minority voters in the 'political processes leading to nomination or election' as well as the opportunity 'to elect representatives of choice.'") Just as minority voters are not immune from the obligation to "pull, haul, and trade to find common political ground," neither should a redistricting plan have the effect of operating unequally on a minority group's ability to engage in these very activities.

Participation in the political process is hard work. It is harder for minority groups who have suffered the legacy of a history of official discrimination. We heard compelling

testimony from Deralyn Davis, the Chairman Emeritus of the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats, about just how hard it is for minority voters in the state of Texas. She described the grassroots efforts of her and others to build coalitions, mobilize, and increase the African American influence in the state's political machine. The efforts did not focus on one location in the state, but extended statewide. The testimony of others was consistent.

Under Plan 1000C, in use until the 2000 census, the black citizen voting age population of District 24 was 20.1%. Under Plan 1151C, the court drawn plan, District 24 has a black voting age population of 21.4%. The electorate in the Democratic primary over the last four election cycles has been roughly 64% African American. Both Dr. Lichtman and the State's expert, Dr. Gaddie, agreed that current District 24 performs for African Americans because those voters control the primary election. The key to the performance of District 24 is the makeup of the balance of the district. It is a political reality that blacks and Latinos in Texas vote largely Democratic in the general elections. They do so because, at least in Texas, the Democratic candidates are generally more responsive to the concerns of these minority communities. Under Texas's election scheme, in a Democratic leaning district, the key to a minority group's ability to elect a candidate of its choice on an ongoing basis is found in the group's practical ability to "pull, haul, and trade to find common political ground" in the Democratic primary. The ability to nominate in such districts is tantamount to the ability to elect.

The Supreme Court recently reminded us that "the power to influence the political process is not limited to winning elections." *Ashcroft,* --- U.S. at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2512. *Ashcroft* noted that "various studies have suggested that the most effective way to maximize minority voting

state in which minority communities might play an influential if not outcome determinative role in the general elections to increase the likelihood that the elected candidate will respond favorably to the minority communities' needs.

The State apparently agreed with this approach until the evidence was in and it became apparent there was a problem under § 2 with 1374C. The State's pretrial submissions addressed proportionality on a statewide basis. In particular, the State's trial brief addressed *De Grandy* proportionality and represented, misleadingly, that proportionality was met under Plan 1374C, because Hispanics "would have a *majority of the population* in 25% of the districts." Revised State Defendants' Trial Brief, filed December 3, 2003, at 39 (emphasis added).[3] It was not until after the close of the evidence that the State, or anyone else, contended that proportionality should not be assessed statewide.

There is no risk that assessing proportionality on a statewide basis will lead to an over-representation of Latinos in Congress. For instance, there is no evidence tending to prove that Latinos elsewhere in the state (*e.g.*, the panhandle, Dallas/Fort Worth, or East Texas) constitute a reasonably compact effective voting majority such that they could in the future assert a Section 2 violation in those parts of the state and require the creation of yet additional *Gingles* districts. Such evidence might require the court to assess proportionality on a smaller scale. *Rural West*, 209 F.3d at 844 ("The State complains that by allowing the plaintiffs to define the frame of reference for their § 2 claim, we will enable future litigants to carve up successively smaller areas of the State until they are able to maximize the number of

---

[3] This statement is misleading precisely because *De Grandy* proportionality examines the ratio of CVAP majority districts to the share of the relevant population.

majority-minority legislative districts-a result not countenanced by the Voting Rights Act [but] as the district court pointed out, however, the *Gingles* preconditions operate to prevent just the sort of limitlessly small 'reverse gerrymander' whose specter the State raises here."). In this case, however, the claim is that Plan 1374C dilutes the statewide voting strength of Latinos. That is the proper geographic scope by which to measure *De Grandy* proportionality.

c.

So measured, Latinos constitute 32% of the total population and 29% of the voting age population in the State of Texas. *De Grandy* proportionality thus suggests that Latinos should comprise an effective voting majority, depending on whether one uses voting age or total population figures, in possibly nine or ten such districts. Under either measure, Plan 1374C fails to provide proportional representation to Latinos. Latinos enjoy the ability to elect representatives of their choice in only six districts: Districts 15, 16, 20, 25, 27 and 28. As a result, Plan 1374C fails to provide proportional representation.

The majority concludes that proportionality should be assessed on the basis of the minority group's percentage of the *citizen* voting age population. The majority overlooks that this question arises in the context of the apportionment of seats to the United States Congress. The seats are apportioned according to total population. From 1990-2000, the Latino growth in Texas accounted for more than 60% of the state's total population. The state thus enjoys the benefit of the total Latino population through an increase in its Anglo congressional delegation, but at the same time seeks to restrict the Latino's opportunity to elect to the fewest number of districts. Latinos are thus counted one way for apportionment purposes, but another when it comes to equal

strength may be to create more influence or coalition districts." Id. at ----, 123 S. Ct. at 2512-13 (citing David Lublin, Racial Redistricting and African-American Representation; A Critique of "Do Majority-Minority Districts Maximize Substantive Black Representation in Congress?," 93 Am. Pol. Sci. Rev. 183, 185 (1999); Charles Cameron, David Epstein & Sharyn O'Halloran, Do Majority-Minority Districts Maximize Substantive Black Representation in Congress?, 90 Am. Pol. Sci. Rev. 794, 808 (1996); C. Swain, Black Faces, Black Interests 193-234 (1995); and Bernard Grofman, Lisa Handley, & David Lublin, Drawing Effective Minority Districts; A Conceptual Framework and Some Empirical Evidence, 79 N.C.L. Rev. 1383 (2001)). If the most effective way to maximize minority voting strength is to create more influence or coalition districts, then the most effective way to minimize minority voting strength may be to dismantle those districts in which a minority group has proven successful in its efforts to "pull, haul, and trade to find common political ground." [5]

Ashcroft leaves the state with flexibility to choose the method of creating fewer black majority-minority districts in favor of a greater number of influence or coalition districts. Alternatively, a state enjoys the flexibility to strengthen its existing majority-minority districts to ensure those districts will continue to elect candidates of choice of the minority community. In the Dallas/Fort Worth area, Texas chose neither route. Texas identified District 24, in which the minority community played a decisive role in the nomination

---

[5] Recent decisions interpreting *Ashcroft* have held that influence dilution claims are cognizable. The first, *Metts v. Murphy, supra,* is cited by the majority. The second is *McNeil v. Legislative Apportionment Commission,* 177 N.J. 364, 828 A.2d 840, 853 (2003) (holding a provision of New Jersey's state constitution preempted under Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act and noting "we believe that *Georgia v. Ashcroft* supports our conclusion that [influence dilution] claims are permitted").

and election processes and, because that group was not a literal majority and elected an Anglo Democrat, rearranged a cohesive community of those voters not into new District 12 (where they might have an impact on the general election), but into new District 26. This arrangement has the practical effect of eliminating the minority voters' political influence. But it has a much larger effect: by treating the minority group in this manner, the state action, I fear, will have the effect of destroying the minority group's hope. It is not accidental that, unlike the plan in *Ashcroft,* the present plan had overwhelming opposition from the minority legislators. The law's insistence on a 50% majority shields this move, but at the same time it ignores the political and social reality that there is more to participation in the electoral process than winning elections.

It is no answer that the disparate destruction of such coalitions might be tough to identify and even harder to remedy. Our charge is not to decide just the easy cases: it is to apply and, when necessary, enforce the protections of the Voting Rights Act. The question, difficult as it may be to answer, should be whether the treatment of such minority coalitions disproportionately affects those voters' ability to participate in the political process. The remedy need not require the protection inviolate of an old district, but it might require the creation of a more competitive one.

The treatment of the minority coalitions in old District 24 was inconsistent with the purposes of the Voting Rights Act. The evidence demonstrates that District 24 under Plan 1151C and Plan 1000C functioned as a district that fostered our progression to a society that is no longer fixated on race. Under this record, the black voters in old District 24 repeatedly nominated and helped to elect an Anglo congressman with an impeccable record of responsiveness to the minority community. To this end, I view the fact that

Congressman Frost has not had a primary opponent to reflect favorably on his record. I would credit the testimony of Mayor Ron Kirk and Senator Royce West. Their testimony concerning how District 24 functions for the African American community is persuasive. Although the State, for § 5 purposes, created a new black opportunity district in the Houston area, this is of little consolation to the minority voters in old District 24, particularly the African American community in Tarrant County. The political influence of that minority community has been diluted, understanding, as did the court in *Ashcroft,* that power at the polls and participation in the political process is not always measured by mathematical majorities. Given the current state of the law, however, I join the court's judgment denying relief on the plaintiffs' claim that the State violated § 2 by the dismantling of District 24. For the same reasons, I necessarily join the court's judgment denying relief with respect to the plaintiffs' claims that the changes to Districts 1, 2, 4, 9, 10, 11 and 17 resulted in cognizable influence dilution claims.

Appendix B

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
MARSHALL DIVISION

WALTER SESSION, ET AL.	)	
	)	
vs.	)	CIVIL ACTION
	)	NO. 2:03-CV-354
	)	
RICK PERRY, ET AL.	)	Consolidated

JUDGMENT

For the reasons expressed in the court's opinion dated January 6, 2004, it is ORDERED ADJUDGED AND DECREED that the plaintiffs take nothing by way of this suit. The court renders judgment in favor of the defendants on all claims asserted against them in these consolidated redistricting cases.

So ORDERED and SIGNED this 15 day of January, 2004.

/s/
PATRICK E. HIGGINBOTHAM
UNITED STATES CIRCUIT JUDGE

/s/
LEE H. ROSENTHAL
UNITED STATES CIRCUIT JUDGE

/s/
T. JOHN WARD
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

Appendix C

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
TYLER DIVISION

SIMON BALDERAS, ET AL.	)	
	)	
vs.	)	CIVIL ACTION
	)	NO: 6: 01CV158
	)	
STATE OF TEXAS, ET AL.	)	

This Filing Applies to: All Actions

Before HIGGINBOTHAM, Circuit Judge, HANNAH and WARD, District Judges.

PER CURIAM:

This phase of the redistricting case involves the Texas congressional districts following the 2000 census. After a period of deferral to the State of Texas as mandated in *Growe v. Emison*[1] and the failure of the State to produce a congressional redistricting plan, we are left with the "unwelcome obligation of performing in the legislature's stead."[2] We will describe the course of this litigation and explain the process by which we drew the congressional redistricting plan which we order.[3]

---

[1] 507 U.S. 25 (1993).

[2] *Connor v. Finch*, 431 U.S. 407, 415 (1977).

[3] The Congressional Districts imposed by this court's Final Judgment shall bear the number 1151C, which is the next number available for public plans within the Texas Legislative Council's RedAppl 2001 computer program.

I.

Voters and various officeholders filed multiple lawsuits in state and federal court challenging the districting of Texas' congressional seats and both houses of the state legislature based on the 2000 census.[4] The federal cases were consolidated into the earliest-filed federal action, *Balderas Texas*, No. 6:01-CV-158, before this three-judge court.[5] Pursuant to the Supreme Court's direction in *Growe*, on July 23, 2001 we deferred proceedings in federal court until October 1, 2001. We directed that the trial of any challenge to any state-adopted plan for congressional districts, or of any dispute over an appropriate plan to be adopted if the State adopted no plan, would begin on October 15, 2001. Any trials of the disputes over the districts for the state Senate and House would follow in that order. The record in each trial would rest on the trials which preceded it as well as its own. We prescribed the usual pre-trial tasks. All this was to reduce, if not avoid, any delay in the electoral process and to follow the specific command of the Supreme Court in *Growe*.

On September 12, 2001, the Texas Supreme Court determined that the Travis County trial court had dominant jurisdiction among the state cases to hear the various plaintiffs' redistricting claims and held that a state trial court in Travis County must decide the districting dispute. The Travis County court commenced trial on September 17, 2001. It heard

---

[4] *Balderas v. Texas*, Civil No. 6:01-CV-158 (E.D. Tex.); *Mayfield v. Texas*, Civil No. 6:01-CV-218 (E.D. Tex.); *Manley v. Texas*, Civil No. 6:01-CV-231 (E.D. Tex.); *Del Rio v. Perry*, No. GN-003665 (353rd Dist. Ct., Travis County, Tex.); *Cotera v. Perry*, No. GN-101660 (353rd Dist. Ct., Travis County, Tex.); *Connolly v. Perry*, No. GN-102250 (98th Dist. Ct., Travis County, Tex.); *Associated Republicans of Texas v. Cuellar*, No.2001-26894 (281st Dist. Ct., Harris County,Tex.); *Rivas v. Cuellar*, No.2001-33760 (152nd Dist. Ct., Harris County, Tex.).

[5] Other three-judge courts had dismissed prior suits filed prematurely.

testimony and arguments from all the parties, concluding trial on September 28, 2001.

On October 1, 2001, at the request of the state trial judge, we extended the deadline for the filing of any congressional redistricting plan to October 3, 2001. On October 3, the state trial court issued a plan, known as 1065C. No provision was made in our October 1 order for the filing of any new plan, although the state trial judge advised that he might modify the plan on or before October 10, 2001. The schedule we had provided did not contemplate major changes in the state court plan filed on October 3. On October 10, 2001, the state court nonetheless issued a new plan, known as 1089C. We immediately delayed the start of any federal trial for one week to October 22 at the request of the parties who pointed to the need for additional time given the substantial differences between the two plans of the state court. On October 19, 2001, however, the Texas Supreme Court vacated the trial court's October 10, 2001 judgment based on a violation of the parties' state constitutional rights and remanded the case to the state trial court.[6] The Texas Supreme Court also concluded that 1065C, the first plan of the state trial court, was not the baseline plan for this court to use, because 1065C was never adopted as a final judgment by the state trial court. The Texas Supreme Court acknowledged that the end result of the state processes left the federal courts with no choice but to proceed without the benefit of a state plan.[7]

As forecasted by the Texas Supreme Court, we proceeded to trial in Austin, Texas on October 22, 2001, without a state baseline plan in place. This court heard testimony and took evidence on congressional redistricting

---

[6] *Perry v. Del Rio*, No. 01-0988, 2001 WL 1285081, at *9 (Tex. Oct. 19, 2001).

[7] *Id.*

plans between October 22 and November 1, concluding with final argument on November 2. The parties filed post-trial briefs on November 7, 2001. After reviewing the evidence and the parties' submissions, we now turn to our decision implementing a plan for the redistricting of the Texas congressional districts based on the 2000 census.

II.

Federal courts have a limited role in crafting a congressional redistricting plan where the State has failed to implement a plan. The limits are not to be found in the traces of the unconstitutional plan being replaced. "Although a court must defer to legislative judgments on reapportionment as much as possible, it is forbidden to do so when the legislative plan would not meet the special standards of population equality and racial fairness that are applicable to court-ordered plans."[8] Rather, the court must draw a redistricting plan according to "neutral districting factors," including, *inter alia*, compactness, contiguity, and respecting county and municipal boundaries.[9] The 1991 plan as modified in 1996 is conceded by all parties to be unconstitutional, made so by changes in population disclosed by the decennial census, if not also for other reasons. In our effort to steer the required neutral course through this political sea, we have been assisted by the many distinguished political scientists who have testified in this case.

Dr. John Alford, Rice University professor of political science, detailed in his trial testimony a process drawing upon principles of district line-drawing that stand politically neutral. We found that process, substantially parallel to our preliminary thinking and that of other courts, to be the most appropriate for our judicial task.

---

[8] *Upham v. Seamon*, 456 U.S. 37, 39 (1982) (per curiam).

[9] *See Abrams v. Johnson*, 521 U.S. 74, 88, 98 (1997); *Miller v. Johnson*, 515 U.S. 900, 916 (1995).

Our decisional process accepted the reality that, as with so many decisional processes, the sequence of decisions is critical. Starting with a blank map of Texas, we first drew in the existing Voting-Rights-Act-protected majority-minority districts. We were persuaded that the next step had to be to locate Districts 31 and 32, the two new Congressional seats allotted to Texas following the 2000 census. As observed by Dr. Afford, the most natural and neutral locator is to place them where the population growth that produced the new additional districts has occurred.[10] It is self-evident that this locator is, across cases, neutral down to the immediate area, if not in the ultimate, precise fit on the ground. Here the new districts' precise landing was virtually dictated by step 1. When we sent the two new districts to the areas of greatest population growth, Dallas County and Harris County, the districts necessarily landed in the northern half of these counties, and, in the case of District 31, continuing over to Williamson County. Their landing was directed by the location of the protected majority-minority districts in southern Dallas and Harris Counties, which could not be disrupted. Use of this neutral guide was further supported by the circumstance that the Texas legislature has previously located new districts in the areas of greatest population growth.[11]

With a large part of the Texas map thus drawn, we looked to general historic locations of districts in the state,

---

[10] We are not the first court to see the wisdom of this choice. *See, e.g., Johnson v. Miller*, 922 F. Supp. 1556, 1563 (S.D. Ga. 1995) (discussing the decision to place Georgia's additional congressional district in high population growth area near Atlanta), *aff'd sub nom., Abrams v. Johnson*, 521 U.S. 74 (1997).

[11] *See Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. 952, 1003 (1996) (Stevens, J., dissenting) ("Because Texas' growth was concentrated in south Texas and the cities of Dallas and Houston, the state legislature concluded that the new congressional districts should be carved out of existing districts in those areas.").

such as the districts in the Panhandle and the northeast corner of the state, the north central districts of the Red River area,[12] through the metropolitan districts and the central plains. We then drew in the remaining districts throughout the state, emphasizing compactness, while observing the contiguity requirement.[13] We struggled to follow local political boundaries that historically have defined communities--county and city lines.[14] In the vernacular, "splits" of counties and cities in our drawing had to be a product of our neutral standards and the demands of population equality. We eschewed an effort to treat old lines as an independent locator, an effort that, in any event, would be frustrated by the population changes in the last decade. Nonetheless, the districts fell to their long-held areas, a natural result of the process we have described, much the same as the map drawn at our request by the State using Dr. Alford's neutral approach.

As we have explained, in our efforts to avoid splitting counties and cities, and in particular "double splits," or simultaneously moving populations in and out of a county between two districts, we also strove for compactness and contiguity. Doing so did much to end most of the below-the-surface "ripples" of the 1991 plan and the myriad of

---

[12] *Cf. Johnson*, 922 F. Supp. at 1565 (discussing Georgia's tradition of having four "corner districts" in its congressional plans).

[13] *See Good v. Austin*, 800 F. Supp. 557, 563 (E.D. Mich. & W.D. Mich. 1992) ("In addition to serving as a check on gerrymandering compactness 'facilitates political organization, electoral campaigning, and constituent representation.'" (quoting *Karcher v. Daggett*, 462 U.S. 725, 756 (1983) (Stevens, J., concurring))).

[14] *See Karcher*, 462 U.S. at 758 (Stevens, J., concurring) ("Subdivision boundaries tend to remain stable over time. Residents of political units such as townships, cities, and counties often develop a community of interest, particularly when the subdivision plays an important role in the provision of governmental services. In addition, legislative districts that do not cross subdivision boundaries are administratively convenient and less likely to confuse the voters." (footnote omitted)).

submissions before us. For example, the patently irrational shapes of Districts 5 and 6 under the 1991 plan, widely-cited as the most extreme but successful gerrymandering in the country, are no more.

As a check against the outcome of our neutral principles, we asked if the resulting plan was avoidably detrimental to Members of Congress of either party holding unique, major leadership posts. We looked at three Democrats and three Republicans, consensus members of this limited group, each with substantial leadership positions in the Congress. It was plain that these Members were not harmed in their reelection prospects by this plan and that, indeed, no incumbent was paired with another incumbent or significantly harmed by the plan. We thus considered no change in our map in response to this inquiry. Doubtlessly some may see any such weighting as an incumbency factor since congressional leadership so directly correlates with seniority. This view is not without force. Nonetheless, three circumstances must also be considered. First, this correlation is no longer so complete. Second, it does not here offer purchase to one political party over another. And, finally, it reflects a traditional state interest in the power of its congressional delegation distinct from partisan affiliation.

Finally, we checked our plan against the test of general partisan outcome, comparing the number of districts leaning in favor of each party based on prior election results against the percentage breakdown statewide of votes cast for each party in congressional races. This is a traditional last check upon the rationality of any congressional redistricting plan,[15] widely relied-upon by political scientists to test plans if only in an approximating manner. We found that the plan is likely to

---

[15] *See, e.g., Good*, 800 F. Supp. at 566-67 (using partisan fairness to assess plan drawn according to neutral principles).

produce a congressional delegation roughly proportional to the party voting breakdown across the state. It must be understood that any plan necessarily begins with a Democratic bias due to the preservation of protected majority-minority districts, all of which contain a high percentage of Democratic voters.

III.

Various parties urged us to create both African-American and Latino minority districts. These districts are not required by law, as discussed in more detail below, but could be created by the State so long as race was not a predominant reason for doing so. Whether to do so is, however, a quintessentially legislative decision, implicating important policy concerns.[16] We did not avoid creating such a district. At the same time, we did not depart from our neutral factors to draw any district not required by law. To do so would render our effort to keep our thumb off the political scale an illusion.[17]

IV.

Finally, to state directly what is implicit in all that we have said: political gerrymandering, a purely partisan exercise, is inappropriate for a federal court drawing a congressional redistricting map.[18] Even at the hands of a legislative body, political gerrymandering is much a bloodfeud, in which revenge is exacted by the majority against its rival. We have

---

[16] *See Wyche v. Madison Parish Police Jury*, 635 F.2d 1151, 1160 (5th Cir. Unit A Feb. 1981).

[17] *Cf. Abrams*, 521 U.S. at 88.

[18] *See Hunt v. Cromartie*, 526 U.S. 541, 551 (1999); *see generally Davis v. Bandemer*, 478 U.S. 109, 117 n.6 (1986) (plurality opinion of White, J.); *cf. Wyche v. Madison Parish Police Jury*, 769 F.2d 265, 268 (5th Cir. 1985) ("Many factors, such as the protection of incumbents, that are appropriate in the legislative development of an apportionment plan have no place in a plan formulated by the courts.").

left it to the political arena, as we must and wisely should. We do so because our role is limited and not because we see gerrymandering as other than what it is: an abuse of power that, at its core, evinces a fundamental distrust of voters, serving the self-interest of the political parties at the expense of the public good.

V.

The parties presented competing plans for redistricting the Congressional seats. We have passed by the approach by which these plans were created in favor of the approach we have described, which we found to be mandated by our position as a federal court engaging in our "delicate task with limited legislative guidance."[19]

Several parties raise Voting Rights Act arguments in support of their preferred plans. In drawing our plan, we have endeavored to ensure that the plan complies with the goals of sections 2[20] and 5[21] of the Voting Rights Act.[22]

Our plan works no retrogression. We have maintained intact the existing districts, and, to the extent the boundaries have changed, as we "zeroed out" the plan, the minority populations have been either enhanced or not diminished in any meaningful way (*i.e.*, by mere fractions of percentages). Thus, although the minority populations in Districts 15, 16, and 30 represent a slightly smaller, but still overwhelming, percentage of the total populations of those districts as compared with the baseline 1991 plan as modified in 1996, we find that these changes do not result in "a retrogression in the

---

[19] *Abrams*, 521 U.S. at 101.
[20] 42 U.S.C. § 1973.
[21] 42 U.S.C. § 1973c.
[22] *See Abrams*, 521 U.S. at 90, 96.

position of racial minorities with respect to their effective exercise of the electoral franchise."[23]

The Balderas plaintiffs argue that the congressional plan must contain seven Latino registration majority districts, within nine Latino voting age majority districts, to avoid a section 2 violation. The Martinez intervenors specifically argue for a Latino opportunity district in Dallas County to maintain compliance with section 2. Many parties, including the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats, argue for an African-American opportunity district, generally labeled District 25, in Fort Bend and Harris Counties.

The Latino and African-American plaintiffs thus present competing positions, reflecting a political reality that they are competitors in the political process.[24] This competition finds expression in an absence of cohesive voting between Latinos and African-Americans at the point in which it is meaningfully measured, the Democratic primaries.

We find that the plaintiffs have failed to prove that vote dilution will occur in violation of section 2 of the Voting Rights Act in the absence of seven Latino citizenship majority congressional districts or an African-American opportunity district, proposed District 25, in Fort Bend and Harris Counties. The evidence did not persuade us that either Latino or African-American voting age populations are sufficiently numerous of form voting age population majorities in effective districts.[25] The plaintiffs have also not proved that Latinos and African-Americans vote cohesively as required by *Thornburg*

---

[23] *Beer v. United States*, 425 U.S. 130, 141 (1976); *see also Abrams*, 521 U.S. at 95; *Reno v. Bossier Parish Sch. Bd.*, 520 U.S. 471, 478 (1997).

[24] Several political scientists alluded to this political reality in their testimony.

[25] *See Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Indep. Sch. Dist.*, 168 F.3d 848, 852-53 (5th Cir. 1999).

v. Gingles [26] so as to constitute a majority in a single-member district.[27]

Looking first to the proposed African-American opportunity district, the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats has conceded that the evidence showed that African-Americans would not be an absolute majority of citizen voting age population in the proposed District 25. Again, the plaintiffs were unable to prove cohesive voting between Latinos and African-Americans sufficient to compel the drawing of a district in Fort Bend and Harris Counties.[28] The overwhelming evidence found to be persuasive was to the contrary.

The matter of creating such a permissive district is one for the legislature.[29] As we have explained, such an effort would require that we abandon our quest for neutrality in favor of a raw political choice. We offer no opinion as to the wisdom of an appropriate body doing so. Such arranging of voting presents a large and complex decision with profound social and political consequences. The Congress has by its enactment of voting rights laws constrained the political process and given the courts a role--to the extent of those constraints. We have no warrant to impose our vision of "proper" restraints upon the political process beyond the constraints imposed by the Constitution or the Voting Rights Act. The Supreme Court put it succinctly in *Growe*, stating that, where there has been no showing establishing the "three *Gingles* prerequisites," then under section 2 of the Voting

---

[26] 478 U.S. 30, 50-51 (1986).

[27] *See Valdespino*, 168 F.3d at 852-53.

[28] *See Growe*, 507 U.S. at 41.

[29] *See Johnson*, 922 F. Supp. at 1567 ("Since political considerations pervade the redistricting task, the Court feels that any permanent footprint left on Georgia's political landscape ... should be left to those elected to make such decisions.").

Rights Act "there neither has been a wrong nor can be a remedy."[30] A month later, the Court stated even more directly that, "[o]f course, the federal courts may not order the creation of majority-minority districts unless necessary to remedy a violation of federal law."[31]

In sum, these arguments so ably presented by Morris Overstreet, African-American attorney and former state official and candidate for elective office, and others are directed to the wrong forum, however much we may personally admire the arguments. It bears mention that our plan has hardly left a bleak terrain. In District 25 of our plan, the combined African-American and Latino voting age population increased to a 52.3 majority. In the practical world, this percentage will dominate the Democratic primary in a district that has consistently elected a Democratic congressman. This is, then, in a real sense, a minority district produced by our process that enhances the elective prospects of a minority, albeit not wholly the district sought.

As for the proposed Latino opportunity districts, the evidence shows that the Latino population is not sufficiently compact or numerous to support another, effective majority Latino citizenship district in Texas, in Dallas County or in South Texas.[32] We find that, under the totality of the circumstances, the failure to create seven such districts will not prevent full and equal Latino participation in the political process. It bears mention that our insistence upon compactness has increased the Latino force in District 24, a result supported by Congresswoman Eddie Bernice Johnson in her testimony at trial.

---

[30] 507 U.S. at 41.

[31] *Voinovich v. Quilter*, 507 U.S. 146, 156 (1993).

[32] *See Growe*, 507 U.S. at 39-40; *Gingles*, 478 U.S. at 50-51; *NAACP v. Fordice*, 252 F.3d 361, 365-67 (5th Cir. 2001).

The Valdez-Cox plaintiffs also urge that Webb and Hidalgo Counties be left whole. We heard powerful arguments from the witness stand and counsel in opposition to a splitting of Hidalgo County in South Texas, and our neutral standards stood against such a county split. That standard was ultimately overriden as to Hidalgo County by the mandate of population equality under the principle of one-man, one-vote, and the existence of surrounding protected majority-minority districts. It is an ugly fact that the law's insistence on absolute population equality in court-drawn plans has the perverse effect of splitting counties and cities, when a tolerance of greater deviation would not demand such undesirable divisions. The split here of Hidalgo County is a fit example.[33] Webb County was not caught in this squeeze and remains wholly intact in District 23.

VI.

There being no reason for delay, we direct entry of final judgment in this case pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 54(b).

---

[33] We endeavored to and did respect the municipal boundaries of McAllen, a major population center of Hidalgo County.

So **ordered** and **signed** this 14th day of November, 2001.

/s/
PATRICK E. HIGGINBOTHAM
UNITED STATES CIRCUIT JUDGE

/s/
JOHN HANNAH, JR.
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

/s/
T. JOHN WARD
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

Appendix D

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
TYLER DIVISION

SIMON BALDERAS, ET AL.	)	
	)	
vs.	)	NO: 6: 01CV158
	)	
	)	
STATE OF TEXAS, ET AL.	)	

This filing applies to:
All actions.

FINAL JUDGMENT

On the 22d day of October, the above referenced civil action came on for trial. The court heard evidence and argument and considered the parties' post-trial briefing. For the reasons expressed in the court's *per curiam* decision issued today, the court renders judgment declaring that the existing congressional districts in the State of Texas are unconstitutionally malapportioned and adopting Plan 1151C as the remedial congressional redistricting plan for the State of Texas.

The Texas Legislative Council's statistical package for Plan 1151 C is attached as Exhibit A to this judgment and is incorporated by reference. The maps associated with Plan 1151C are attached as Exhibit B to this judgment and are incorporated by reference.

All relief not granted is denied. Costs of court are taxed against the State of Texas.

So ORDERED and SIGNED this 14th day of November, 2001.

/s/
PATRICK E. HIGGINBOTHAM
UNITED STATES CIRCUIT JUDGE

/s/
JOHN HANNAH, JR.
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

/s/
T. JOHN WARD
UNITED STATES DISTRICT JUDGE

APPENDIX E

TEXAS
U.S. Congressional Districts
US CONGRESSIONAL DISTRICTS, 108th CONGRESS
PLAN 01151C

LEGEND

plan 01151C shaded
Counties

plan 01151C
11/13/2001 10:56:42

Scale 1: 4975022
MAP 3000C REQUEST 19551

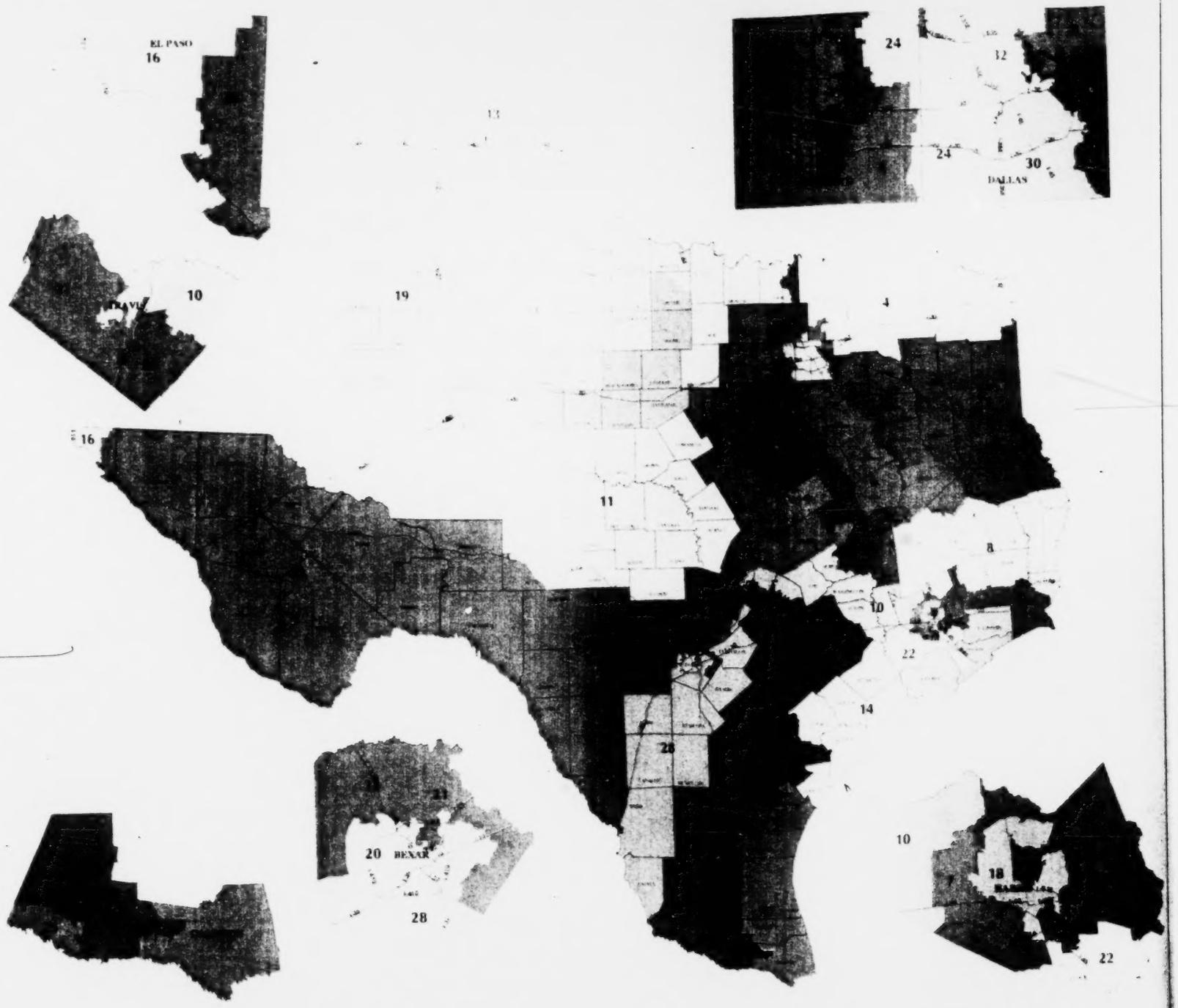
1 inch = 78.52 miles
October 14, 2003 10:30 AM

TEXAS LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

BEST AVAILABLE COPY

APPENDIX F

TEXAS
U.S. Congressional Districts
HB 3 as Enacted by the 78th Legislature 10-12-03
PLAN 01374C



LEGEND

plan 01374C shaded
Counties

plan 01374C
10/9/2003 02:40:32

Scale 1: 4975022
MAP 5000C REQUEST 19761

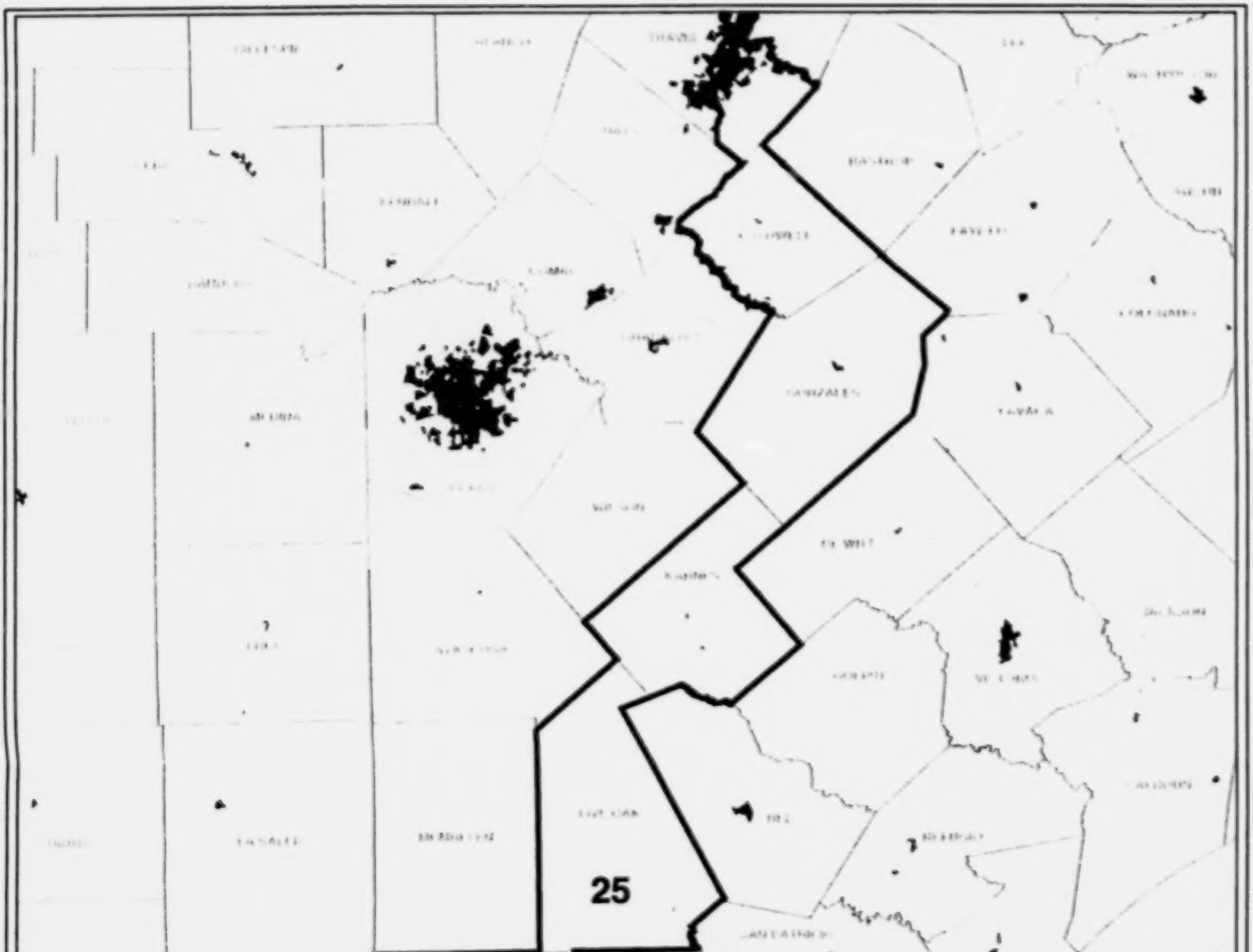
1 inch = 78.52 miles
October 20, 2003 4:09 PM

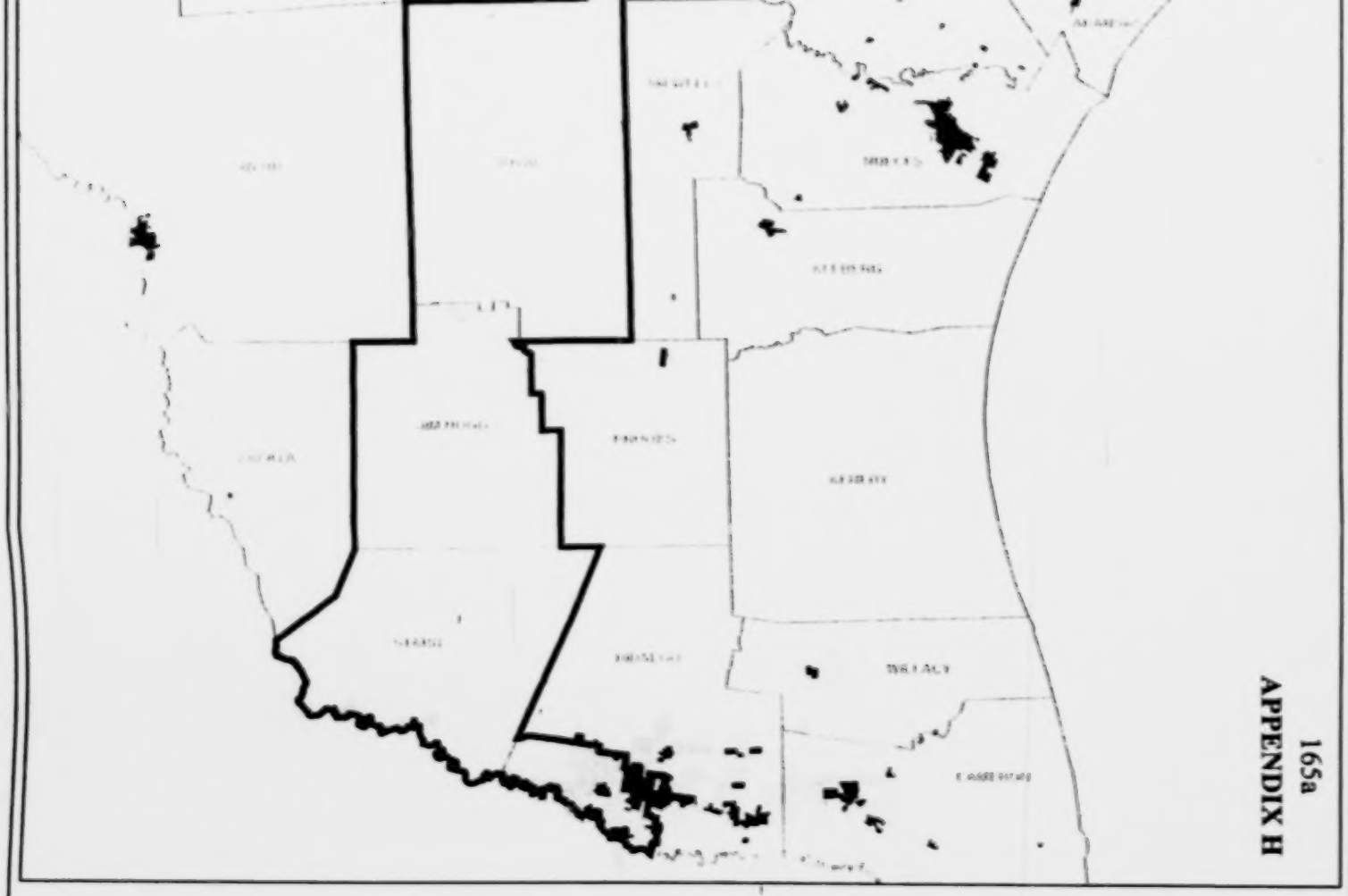
TEXAS LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

DISTRICT 25

U.S. Congressional Districts
HB3 as Enacted by the 78th Legislature 10-12-03
PLAN 01374C

13Nov03
Source: PLAN01374C


25



U.S. Congressional District 25
HB3 as Enacted by the 78th Legislature 10-12-2003
PLAN01374C
with Population Density per Square Mile
by Census Block Group

TEXAS LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

November 13, 2003
wr306
Source: U.S. Census Bureau

Legend
Population Density (per Sq. Mile) by Block Group
Less than 25
25 to 99
100 to 999
1,000 to 4,999
5,000 or more

Appendix I

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
MARSHALL DIVISION

WALTER SESSION, ET AL.)	
	)
vs.	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
	) 2:03-CV-354
	) Consolidated
	)
RICK PERRY, ET AL.	)

NOTICE OF APPEAL

NOTICE is hereby given that plaintiffs Eddie Jackson, Barbara Marshall, Gertrude "Traci" Fisher, Hargie Faye Jacob-Savoy, Ealy Boyd, J.B. Mayfield, Roy Stanley, Phyllis Cottle, Molly Woods, Brian Manley, Tommy Adkisson, Samuel T. Biscoe, David James Butts, Ronald Knowlton Davis, Dorothy Dean, Wilhelmina R. Delco, Gustavo Luis "Gus" Garcia, Samuel Garcia, Lester Gibson, Eunice June Mitchell Givens, Margaret J. Gomez, Mack Ray Hernandez, Art Murillo, Richard Raymond, Ernesto Silva, Louis Simms, Clint Smith, Connie Sonnen, Alfred Thomas Stanley, Maria Lucina Ramirez Torres, Elisa Vasquez, Fernando Villareal, Willia Wooten, Ana Yañez-Correa, Mike Zuniga, Jr., and Plaintiff-Intervenors Gene Green, Chris Bell, Nick Lampson, Lester Bellow, Homer Guillory, John Bland, and Reverend Wille Davis hereby APPEAL the January 6, 2004, decision of the three-judge court in this case to the Supreme Court of the United States. This appeal is taken pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1253.

Respectfully submitted,

/s/

J. Gerald Hebert - *Attorney-in-Charge for the Democratic Congressional Intervenors*
J. Gerald Hebert P.C.
Attorney At Law
5019 Waple Lane
Alexandria, VA 22304
Telephone: (703) 567-5873
Fax: (703) 567-5876

Otis W. Carroll - *Attorney-in-Charge for the Jackson Plaintiffs*
Bar No. 038 957 00
Ireland, Carroll & Kelley, P.C.
6101 South Broadway, Suite 500
Tyler, Texas 75703
Telephone: (903) 561-1600
Fax: (903) 581-1071

Stephen D. Susman
Texas Bar No. 19521000
H. Lee Godfrey
Texas Bar No. 08054000
Jonathan J. Ross
Texas Bar No. 00791575
SUSMAN GODFREY LLP
Suite 5100
1000 Louisiana
Houston, TX 77002-5096
Telephone: (713) 651-9366
Fax: (713) 654-6666

Franklin Jones, Jr.
Bar No. 000 000 55
JONES & JONES
201 West Houston Street
Marshall, Texas 75761
Telephone: (903) 938-4395
Fax: (903) 938-3360

Paul M. Smith
Sam Hirsch
JENNER & BLOCK LLP
601 Thirteenth Street, NW
Washington, DC 20005
Telephone: (202) 639-6000
Fax: (202) 639-6066

David Weiser
Bar No. 211 074 70
Jeremy Wright
Bar No. 240 377 46

KATOR, PARKS & WEISER,
PLLC
812 San Antonio Street
Suite 100
Austin, Texas 78701
Telephone: (512) 322-0600
Fax: (512) 477-2828

Appendix J

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
MARSHALL DIVISION

WILLIAM SESSION, *et al.*	)
	)
Plaintiffs,	)
	)
LEAGUE OF UNITED LATIN AMERICAN CITIZENS-Statewide (LULAC)	)
	)
Plaintiff,	)
	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
vs.	) 2:03cv354
	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
	) 2:03cv380
	) (consolidated)
RICK PERRY, IN HIS OFFICIAL CAPACITY AS GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF TEXAS, *et al.*	)
	)
Defendants.	)

PLAINTIFF LULAC NOTICE OF APPEAL

TO THE HONORABLE THREE-JUDGE PANEL OF SAID COURT:

COME NOW the League of United Latin American Citizens (hereinafter "LULAC Plaintiffs"), and, pursuant to Title 28, U.S.C. Section 1253, with leave of Court files by

facsimile this their notice of Appeal, and in this connection would respectfully show unto the Court as follows:

I.

LULAC hereby files their NOTICE OF APPEAL from the January 6, 2003, final written decision of this Court denying the Plaintiff's claim that the State violated the Voting Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. 1973 when it adopted the congressional redistricting plan in Senate Bill 1374C.

Dated: January 21, 2004 Respectfully submitted,

By: /s/
Rolando L. Rios - Attorney in charge
SBN: 169359000/FBN: 14370

Rolando L. Rios
George Korbel
The Law Office of Rolando L. Rios
115 E. Travis, Suite 1645
San Antonio, Texas 78205
Ph (210) 222-2102
Fax (210) 222-2898

Jose Garza
SBN: 07731950 / FBN: 1959
Judith A. Sanders-Castro
SBN: 17595255
The Law Office of Jose Garza
1913 Fordham
McAllen, Texas 78504
Ph (956) 343-0157

Luis Roberto Vera, Jr.
SBN: 20546740 / FBN: 16294
LULAC General Counsel
105 S. St. Mary's Street

San Antonio, Texas 78205
Ph (210) 225-3300
Fax (210) 225-2060

Attorneys for Plaintiff, LULAC-Statewide

Appendix K

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
MARSHALL DIVISION

WALTER SESSION, ET AL.)		
	)	
vs.	)	CIVIL ACTION
	)	NO. 2:03-CV-354
	)	
RICK PERRY, ET AL.	)	Consolidated

NOTICE OF APPEAL OF PLAINTIFF INTERVENORS VALDEZ-COX, MONTALVO, AND LEO

Notice is hereby given that Plaintiff Intervenors Juanita Valdez-Cox, Leo Montalvo, and William R. Leo hereby appeal the decision of January 6, 2004, by the three-judge court in this case to the Supreme Court of the United States. The appeal is taken pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1253.

Dated: February 5, 2004 Respectfully submitted,

/s/

JAVIER P. GUAJARDO, JR.
State Bar No. 08561180

GUAJARDO & GUAJARDO, PLLC
1502 West Avenue, Suite A
Austin, Texas 78701
(512) 474-9585 (telephone)
(512) 476-5156 (facsimile)

ATTORNEY FOR PLAINTIFF-
INTERVENORS, VALUDEZ-
COX, MONTALVO & LEO

Appendix L

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
MARSHALL DIVISION

WILLIAM SESSION, *et al.*	)
	)
Plaintiff,	)
	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
vs.	) 2:03cv354
	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
	) 2:03cv380
	) (consolidated)
RICK PERRY, IN HIS OFFICIAL CAPACITY AS GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF TEXAS, *et al.*	)
	)
Defendants.	)

PLAINTIFF TEXAS COALITION OF BLACK DEMOCRATS NOTICE OF APPEAL

TO THE HONORABLE THREE-JUDGE PANEL OF SAID COURT:

COME NOW the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats ("TCBD"), and, pursuant to Title 28, U.S.C. Section 1253, with leave of Court files by facsimile this their notice of Appeal, and in this connection would respectfully show unto the Court as follows:

I.

TCBD hereby files their NOTICE OF APPEAL from the January 6, 2003, final written decision of this Court in the above styled and numbered cause.

Dated: February 5, 2004 Respectfully submitted by,

/s/

Morris L. Overstreet
SBN: 00000046
P.O. Box 8100
Houston, TX 77288
(713) 842-1022
(713) 842-1027 Fax
moverstreet@tsulaw.edu
ATTORNEY FOR TCBD

Appendix M

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
MARSHALL DIVISION

WILLIAM SESSION, *et al.*	)
	)
Plaintiff,	)
	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
vs.	) 2:03cv354
	) CIVIL ACTION NO.
	) 2:03cv380
	) (consolidated)
RICK PERRY, IN HIS	)
OFFICIAL CAPACITY AS	)
GOVERNOR OF THE	)
STATE OF TEXAS, *et al.*	)
Defendants.	)

PLAINTIFF Texas NAACP NOTICE OF APPEAL

TO THE HONORABLE THREE-JUDGE PANEL OF SAID COURT:

COME NOW the Texas Conference of National Association for the Advancement of Colored People Branches ("TX-NAACP"), and, pursuant to Title 28, U.S.C. Section 1253, with leave of Court files by facsimile this their notice of Appeal, and in this connection would respectfully show unto the Court as follows:

I.

TX-NAACP hereby files their NOTICE OF APPEAL from the January 6, 2003, final written decision of this Court in the above styled and numbered cause.

DATED: January 22, 2004 Respectfully submitted by,

/s/

Gary L. Bledsoe
LAW OFFICES OF GARY L. BLEDSOE
SBN: 02476500
316 W. 12th, Suite 307
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 322-9992
(512) 322-0840 Fax
ROBERT NOTZON
Law Office of Robert Notzon
SNB: 00797934
509 W. 16th Street
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-7563
(512) 474-9489 Fax
Dennis Courtland Hayes
4805 Mount Hope Drive
Baltimore, Maryland 21215-3297

Attorney for Plaintiff, TX-NAACP

(2)

Supreme Court, U.S.
FILED
JUL 2 8 2004
OFFICE OF THE CLERK

No. 03-1391

In the Supreme Court of the United States

EDDIE JACKSON, *ET AL.*,
Appellants,
v.
RICK PERRY, GOVERNOR OF TEXAS, *ET AL.*,
Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Texas

MOTION TO AFFIRM

GREG ABBOTT
Attorney General of Texas
BARRY R. MCBEE
First Assistant Attorney General
EDWARD D. BURBACH
Deputy Attorney General for Litigation
DON R. WILLETT
Deputy Attorney General for Legal Counsel

R. TED CRUZ
Solicitor General
Counsel of Record
MATTHEW F. STOWE
Deputy Solicitor General
DON CRUSE
Assistant Solicitor General
OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL
P.O. Box 12548 (MC 059)
Austin, Texas 78711-2548
(512) 936-1700

COUNSEL FOR APPELLEES

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

Table of Contents i

Table of Authorities iv

Statement of the Case 1

i. The District Court's Findings Concerning Partisanship 4

ii. The District Court's Findings Concerning Racial Gerrymandering 5

iii. The District Court's Findings Concerning District 24 .. 6

Argument 6

The Questions Presented Are Insubstantial 7

I. The Partisanship Arguments Are Not Substantial 8

A. The First Question Presented Is Foreclosed by *Vieth* 8

1. Intent alone cannot support a claim of partisan gerrymandering 8

2. Proportionality-based statewide claims of partisan gerrymandering cannot survive *Vieth* .. 9

3. Texas's redistricting plan is pro-majoritarian, and Appellants' proffered harms are entirely hypothetical 10

B. The Test Proposed in Appellants' Second Question Presented Was Not Properly Raised Before or Ruled on by the Three-Judge Court 11

C. There Is No Prohibition on "Mid-Decade" Redistricting, Irrespective of Any Allegations of Partisan Intent 13

1. The Constitution gives state legislatures the primary responsibility for redistricting 13

2. Congress has not exercised any power to regulate the frequency with which state legislatures may redistrict 14

3. Federal courts have repeatedly recognized the limited nature of court-drawn plans and the primacy of state legislative plans in the constitutional scheme 15

4. The added gloss of alleged "partisan intent" does not undercut the constitutional delegation of redistricting authority to state legislatures .. 17

II. This Appeal Does Not Present a Meaningful Opportunity To Address Coalition Districts 18

A. The Question Has a False Premise Because District 24 Was Not a Performing District 19

B. The Question Is Not Presented On Appeal Because It Was Not Decided By the Three-Judge Court . . . 23

1. The district court did not rule 23

2. The district court's rejection of the Section 2 claim was supported by ample alternative—and unappealed—grounds 24

a. The district court found against Appellants on the second prong of *Gingles* 25

b. The district court found against Appellants on the third prong of *Gingles* 26

C. Appellants' Theory Cannot Be Squared With Section 5 26

D. The Court has already summarily affirmed a decision recognizing a majority-in-a-district requirement 26

III. The Racial Gerrymandering Question Involves Only an Application of Existing Law to Disputed Facts That Were Resolved Against Appellants By the Fact-Finder 27

Conclusion 30

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Cases **Page**

Abrams v. Johnson, 521 U.S. 74 (1997) 16

Bandemer v. Davis, 478 U.S. 109 (1986) 7, 17, 19

Branch v. Smith, 538 U.S. 254 (2003) 14

Bush v. Vera, 517 U.S. 952 (1996) 28

Colleton County Council v. McConnell,
201 F.Supp.2d 618 (D.S.C. 2002) 15-16

Connor v. Finch,
431 U.S. 407 (1977) 15

Cromartie v. Hunt,
133 F.Supp.2d 407 (2000) 28

Easley v. Cromartie, 532 U.S. 234 (2001) 28, 30

Georgia v. Ashcroft,
123 S.Ct. 2498 (2003) 26

Growe v. Emison, 507 U.S. 25 (1993) 14

Johnson v. Miller,
922 F.Supp. 1556 (S.D. Ga. 1995) 16

Metts v. Murphy, 363 F.2d 8
(1st Cir. 2004) (en banc) (per curiam) 23-24

Miller v. Johnson,
515 U.S. 900 (1995) 16, 28

O'Lear v. Miller,
222 F.Supp.2d 850 (E.D. Mich. 2002),
aff'd, 537 U.S. 997 (2002) 27

Parker v. Ohio,
263 F.Supp.2d 1100 (S.D. Ohio 2003),
aff'd, 124 S.Ct. 574 (2003) 27

Shaw v. Reno, 509 U.S. 630 (1993) 28

Shaw v. Hunt, 517 U.S. 899 (1996) 28

Smiley v. Holm, 285 U.S. 355 (1932) 14

State ex rel. Davis v. Hildebrandt,
241 U.S. 565 (1916) 14

Thornburg v. Gingles, 478 U.S. 30 (1986) 7, 8, 24

Upham v. Seamon,
456 U.S. 37 (1982) (per curiam) 15, 16

Vieth v. Jubilerer, 124 S.Ct. 1769 (2004) 7, 8, 11, 17

White v. Weiser, 412 U.S. 783 (1973) 14

Constitutional Provisions, Statutes, and Rules

U.S. CONST. art. I, §4 14

2 U.S.C. §2c 15

2 U.S.C. §7 15

2 U.S.C. §9 15

SUP. CT. R. 18.6 1

SUP. CT. R. 18.12 30

Other Authorities

MICHAEL BARONE, THE ALMANAC OF AMERICAN POLITICS 2004 ..... 2, 20

THE FEDERALIST No. 59 (A. Hamilton) 14

http://www.sos.state.tx.us/elections/historical/ 2, 10

In the
Supreme Court of the United States

EDDIE JACKSON, *ET AL.*,
Appellants,
v.
RICK PERRY, GOVERNOR OF TEXAS, *ET AL.*,
Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Texas

---

MOTION TO AFFIRM

Pursuant to Supreme Court Rule 18.6, Appellees the State of Texas, Texas Governor Rick Perry, Texas Lieutenant Governor David Dewhurst, Texas House Speaker Tom Craddick, and Texas Secretary of State Geoffrey S. Connor (collectively, "the State") move to summarily affirm the judgment of the three-judge court on the ground that the arguments presented are so insubstantial as not to warrant further argument. SUP. CT. R. 18.6.

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

Following the 1990 decennial census, in 1991 the Texas Legislature adopted a congressional redistricting plan for the State of Texas. J.S. App., at 50a. Since Reconstruction, Texas voters had been reliably Democratic, but, in the 1980s and 90s, they began voting more and more Republican. The 1991 plan, whose design has been credited in large part to Appellant Congressman Martin Frost, has been described by neutral observers as the "shrewdest" Democratic gerrymander of the 1990s. J.S. App., at 51a (citing

MICHAEL BARONE, THE ALMANAC OF AMERICAN POLITICS 2004, at 1448).[1]

Over the next twelve years, that plan was judicially modified twice, including in 2001 when two new congressional seats were added after the 2000 census. J.S. App., at 146a. But despite those modifications, the basic plan remained the same,[2] preserving the districts of incumbent Democratic Members of Congress despite the growing Republican leanings of the Texas electorate.[3]

In 2003, for the first time in over a decade, the Texas Legislature passed a congressional redistricting plan, Plan 1374C. That plan undid the preexisting Democratic gerrymander, jeopardized the reelection chances of several incumbent Democratic Congressmen, and created an additional African-American and additional Hispanic opportunity district in Texas. This litigation immediately ensued.

Following extensive discovery, two weeks of trial, and dozens of witnesses, the three-judge federal court affirmed the legality of

---

1. Appellants' jurisdictional statement will be cited as "J.S.," and their appendix items will be cited as "J.S. App." The State's appendices are cited as "App."

2. In 2001, the federal court plan added two seats while causing the least disruption to the existing plan, J.S., App., at 151a; *see also id.*, 152a ("It was plain that . . . no incumbent was paired with another incumbent or significantly harmed by the plan."). As a result, all 28 incumbents who ran for reelection won back their seats.

3. By 2002, Texas voters had elected Republicans to 27 out of 27 statewide elected offices and to majorities in both Houses of the State Legislature. *See* http://www.sos.state.tx.us/elections/historical/. The Republican candidate for governor in 2002 prevailed with 58 percent of the vote, *id.*, and the Republican candidate for governor in 1998 garnered 69 percent of the statewide vote, *id.* Despite these statewide voting trends, in 2002 Democrats still maintained a 17 to 15 majority in Texas's congressional delegation. *Id.*

the plan in all respects. The court carefully weighed the evidence, assessed the credibility of witnesses, sifted through the facts concerning each contested congressional district, and issued a detailed 99-page legal opinion affirming the legality of Plan 1374C.

* * * * *

This case does not fairly present the Court with most of the legal issues raised by the Appellants in their Questions Presented. Appellants have failed to acknowledge the procedural posture of the case and omitted the relevant contrary factual findings made by the district court. In some instances, facts essential to Appellants' claims have been resolved against them and stand unchallenged on appeal. In other instances, Appellants attack purported rulings of the district court on issues that the court did not, in fact, reach.

Appellants mischaracterize the three-judge court's decision as "divided" with respect to their claims. This characterization suggests that the one dissenting judge, Judge Ward, would have found for Appellants on the questions presented in this appeal. *See* J.S., at 2 ("a divided ruling"), 10 ("a divided opinion"). That suggestion is incorrect. Judge Ward ruled against the Appellants on the mid-decade redistricting issue. *See* J.S. App., at 116 ("I join the court's decision that the Election Clause does not prohibit mid-decade redistricting."). Judge Ward also indicated that Appellants failed to prove unconstitutional partisan gerrymandering, J.S. App., at 116 ("I join the court's judgement on the partisan gerrymandering issue."), and that Appellants had failed to establish a Section 2 claim as to District 24, J.S. App., at 117 ("I concur in the court's judgment insofar as it rejects the claims surrounding District 24.").[4] Consequently, with respect to all of the issues raised by the

4. To be sure, Judge Ward expressed "reluctan[ce]" about upholding the alterations in District 24, yet concluded that "controlling law compels the conclusion reached by the majority." J.S. App., at 140a.

Appellants, the opinion is not "divided." Instead, all three judges uniformly rejected Appellants' claims.

The facts of the case were decided against Appellants by the three-judge court. *See* J.S., at 2-10. Strikingly, Appellants' entire Statement of the Case contains *not one single citation* to the decision of the three-judge court; Appellants instead cite exclusively to their own trial exhibits and trial testimony. *See, e.g.*, J.S., at 8-9 nn.18-22. Instead of addressing the court's factual findings, Appellants assert as facts numerous issues that they litigated and lost in the district court.

i. The District Court's Findings Concerning Partisanship.

Appellants assert that the State's intent in the redistricting process was purely partisan. *See* J.S., at 2 ("The State of Texas has conceded that partisanship was the *sole* motivation behind this extraordinary change.") (emphasis added). Of course, politics mattered, but the Legislature had no singular desideratum. And the district court found other important legislative purposes. *See, e.g.*, J.S. App., at 30a (witness "credibly testified as to the various political considerations that combined to result in the lines of current . . . District 26"); *id.*, at 30 n.61 (State Representative "would not support any plan" if it split the City of Arlington.); *see id.*, at 31a ("Representative Lewis wanted his district to fall completely within one congressional district."); *id.* ("Representative Phil King . . . wanted Parker and Wise Counties to be included completely in Congresswoman Granger's District 12."); *id.*, at 32a ("District 26 was the sole product of political give-and-take by legislative members . . . ."); *id.*, at 32a n.65 ("'[W]e tried to . . . maintain the city limit lines for Ft. Worth and for Arlington . . . . And generally, you had that level of politics going on in every county . . . .'" (quoting testimony of Representative King)); *id.*, at 103a (locating part of Hays County in District 28 "resulted from the

Legislature's desire to keep Texas State University . . . out of District 21, which contains the University of Texas at Austin").[5]

In addition, what Appellants characterize as the State's "sole purpose of partisan maximization," J.S., at 2, was expressed at trial as a desire "to make the congressional delegation more reflective of state voting trends," J.S. App., at 32a, by removing the dead-hand effect of the 1991 Democratic gerrymander.

ii. The District Court's Findings Concerning Racial Gerrymandering.

Appellants' descriptions of District 25 consist largely of invective: "absurdly noncompact," "far flung," "absurd," and "bizarre." J.S., at 3, 9, 26-27. Appellants describe the district as "two dense pockets of Hispanic population" connected by "little more than a rural 'land bridge'" J.S., at 26. Nowhere, however, do Appellants acknowledge that what they pejoratively term a "land bridge" is not a narrow strip of land, but rather *seven contiguous, whole, undivided counties*.

Also absent from Appellants' Statement of the Case is any acknowledgment of the district court's finding that the elongated shape of District 25, like that of Districts 15 and 28, is the direct result of unique Texas geography. *See* J.S. App., at 98a ("Texas geography and population dispersion limit the availability of district compactness in the southern and western regions of the state."); *id.*, at 108a ("Plaintiffs' evidence has not demonstrated that the linking

---

5. Notably, all of this discussion was in the context of the court's consideration of Appellants' *racial* gerrymandering claims, where the court was making only a binary choice between politics and race. *See* J.S., at 12 (citing J.S. App., at 33 (discussing "sole" and "110%" political motive in the context of racial gerrymandering arguments); J.S., App., at 32, 33-34 ("Plaintiffs' expert's testimony supports our conclusion that politics, not race, drove Plan 1374C.").

of disparate border and Central Texas Hispanic communities was caused by the factor of ethnicity, rather than the factors of geography and population distribution. . . .").

Appellants also fail to acknowledge that the three-judge court examined the disputed evidence concerning the intent of the line drawers, assessed credibility, and made the factual finding that politics, not race, predominated in District 25. J.S. App., at 98-109.

iii. The District Court's Findings Concerning District 24.

Most inexplicably, however, Appellants repeatedly assert that it was "undisputed" that in District 24 "African-American citizens had previously been able to nominate and elect their preferred candidates." J.S., at 3; *id.*, at 17, 18 & n.36.

This statement is flatly wrong. Not only was it hotly disputed that "African-American citizens had previously been able to nominate and elect their preferred candidates," *the district court expressly found against Appellants on this very point*. J.S. App., at 51a ("Frost drew the 24th for an Anglo Democrat."); *id.*, at 54a ("It is argued that this is a Black opportunity district. More accurately, however, it is a strong Democratic district."); *id.*, at 55a-56a ("[T]hat Anglo Democrats control this district is the most rational conclusion.").

ARGUMENT

The district court's judgment has yielded five separate appeals to this Court.[6] Four of those appeals challenge the issue of "mid-decade" redistricting. On that issue, there is no split of authority. Nor does this case implicate the broad policy specter repeatedly invoked—that of state legislatures returning seriatim, year after

---

6. In addition to this appeal, see also *American GI Forum v. Perry*, (No. 03-1396); *Jackson Lee v. Perry*, (No. 03-1399); *Travis County v. Perry*, (No. 03-1400); *Henderson v. Perry*, (No. 03-9644).

year, to redistrict throughout the decade. The facts of this case do not present the Court with an opportunity to address that question. Rather, this case concerns a factbound application of settled law to the unremarkable circumstances of a legislature adopting a redistricting plan following a judicial remedial plan that expressly invited it to do so. Given that the Texas Legislature had not adopted a congressional redistricting plan in twelve years, the issue of "mid-decade" redistricting simply is not presented.

THE QUESTIONS PRESENTED ARE INSUBSTANTIAL

Appellants raise four issues in this appeal. Appellants' first claim, alleging partisan gerrymandering, is foreclosed by the Court's decisions in *Vieth v. Jubilerer*, 124 S.Ct. 1769 (2004), and *Bandemer v. Davis*, 478 U.S. 109 (1986).

Appellants' second claim urges the Court to announce a prohibition on "mid-decade" redistricting for the "sole purpose of partisan maximization." That question was not raised in the court below, is not presented by these facts, and is foreclosed by the text of the Constitution and this Court's precedents.

Appellants' third claim seeks a ruling on whether section 2 of the Voting Rights Act protects "coalition" districts where African-American voters, although less than a majority of the population, can nominate and elect their preferred candidates. That question is not presented by the facts of this case, since the district court made factual findings that District 24 was not an effective African-American district and that it met none of the three prongs under *Thornburg v. Gingles*, 478 U.S. 30 (1986).

Appellants' fourth claim alleges racial gerrymandering in the drawing of District 25. The court carefully weighed the evidence, assessed credibility, examined the district, and found that race did not predominate. That factbound determination is unremarkable.

All of Appellants' claims were unanimously rejected by the three-judge court below. None are substantial.

I. THE PARTISANSHIP ARGUMENTS ARE NOT SUBSTANTIAL.

Appellants first two Questions Presented concern claims of excessive partisanship.[7] Under *Vieth*, neither claim is valid.

A. The First Question Presented Is Foreclosed by *Vieth*.

This appeal does not present any substantial issues concerning partisan gerrymandering. It is controlled by *Vieth v. Jubelirer*. Appellants' Jurisdictional Statement, drafted before *Vieth* was decided, makes no attempt to provide a judicially administrable standard different from those rejected in *Vieth*.

Indeed, on the first Question Presented, Appellants offered no argument at all. The Argument section of their Jurisdictional Statement begins with question two. *See* J.S., at 11.

1. Intent alone cannot support a claim of partisan gerrymandering.

Appellants focus a great deal on demonstrating partisan intent. But "[a]s long as redistricting is done by a legislature," the *Bandemer* Court acknowledged, partisan intent is "not . . . very difficult to prove." 478 U.S., at 128.[8] The Court in *Vieth* made plain that intent was not enough—even intent preceded by modifiers like "sole," "only," or "predominant." *See* 124 S.Ct., at 1781 (Scalia, J.) (plurality) ("Vague as the 'predominant motivation' test might be when used to evaluate single districts, it all but evaporates when applied statewide."); *id.*, at 1795 (Kennedy, J., concurring) ("That no [justiciable] standard has emerged in this

---

7. Appellants' first and second questions read:

"1. Whether the 2003 Texas congressional redistricting plan is an unconstitutional partisan gerrymander.

2. Whether the Constitution prohibits the States from redrawing lawful congressional redistricting plans in the middle of a decade for the sole purpose of partisan maximization." J.S., at i.

8. *See also id.*, at 128 (plurality opinion) ("Politics and political considerations are inseparable from districting and apportionment.").

case should not be taken to prove that none will emerge in the future.").

Even under the original *Bandemer* test, plaintiffs were required to demonstrate a consistent, long-term pattern of discriminatory effect that would not be equalized through the normal political process. 478 U.S., at 135-36 (suggesting a need to consider the effect through the 1980s as a whole and to assess whether the party would be able to recover sufficiently to improve its position in the next round of reapportionment). Under that test, allegations of bad intent are meaningless without further proof that "the redistricting does in fact disadvantage [the group] at the polls." *Id.*, at 139. Appellants did not seriously maintain that they satisfied the *Bandemer* standard, and the three-judge court "ha[d] no hesitation in concluding that, under current law, this court cannot strike down Plan 1374C on the basis that it is an illegal partisan gerrymander." J.S. App., at 35a.

2. Proportionality-based statewide claims of partisan gerrymandering cannot survive *Vieth*.

In *Vieth*, the Court rejected the kind of proportionality-based statewide partisanship arguments offered by Appellants. *See* 124 S.Ct., at 1782 (Scalia, J.) (plurality) ("[Appellants'] standard rests upon the principle that groups (or at least political-action groups) have a right to proportional representation. But the Constitution contains no such principle."); *id.*, at 1793 (Kennedy, J., concurring) ("The fairness principle appellants propose is that a majority of voters in the Commonwealth should be able to elect a majority of the Commonwealth's congressional delegation. There is no authority for this precept."); *id.*, at 1799 (Stevens, J., dissenting) ("Plaintiff-appellants urge us to craft new rules that in effect would authorize judicial review of statewide election results to protect the democratic process from a transient majority's abuse of its power to define voting districts. I agree with the Court's refusal to undertake that ambitious project."); *id.*, at 1817 (Souter, J.,

dissenting) (rejecting statewide claims as judicially unworkable until experience is gained with district-level claims).

3. Texas's redistricting plan is pro-majoritarian, and Appellants' proffered harms are entirely hypothetical.

This case is substantially easier than *Vieth*. In *Vieth*, the challenged plan was alleged to be actually frustrating the will of the majority of Pennsylvania voters. Critical to appellants' challenge in *Vieth* was the proposition that "Democrats consistently constitute a majority of Pennsylvania voters in congressional elections [and yet] the predictable result of [the plan] is that Republicans will win roughly twice as many seats as the Democrats in Pennsylvania's congressional delegation." Jurisdictional Statement at 16-17, *Vieth v. Jubelirer* (No. 02-1580). Thus, the Pennsylvania plan was alleged to be in fact counter-majoritarian:

> "In the five most recent statewide races combined, Democrats had averaged 50.1% of the major-party vote, and in the most recent congressional elections (in November 2000) they had garnered 50.6% of the major-party votes cast across the State." Brief for Appellants at 43, *Vieth v. Jubelirer* (No. 02-1580).

In contrast, in Texas, the electorate is solidly Republican, having elected Republicans to majorities in "both houses of the Texas Legislature as well as control over all prominent Executive Branch positions." J.S. App., at 4a. Republicans routinely garner in excess of 55% of the statewide vote, and, in 1998, the Republican candidate for governor prevailed by nearly forty points. *See* http://www.sos.state.tx.us/elections/historical/.

Rather than thwarting majority rule—as the plan in *Vieth* was alleged to have done—Plan 1374C more closely aligns the congressional delegation with the will of the majority. Indeed, if any plan would have been subject to a *Vieth* challenge for

frustrating the will of the voters, it would have been the predecessor Plan 1151C, which the 2003 redistricting replaced.

Appellants' entire claim of partisan effect was predicated on their expert's prediction (yet unproven) that Republicans would win 22 of the 32 congressional seats under the new plan and, in turn, that "Republicans would likely retain all 22 seats *even if* Democrats made substantial gains throughout the State and once again became the majority party in the Texas electorate." J.S., at 13 (emphasis added).

Appellants' argument was thus built on a hypothetical: "*even if*" Democrats became the majority. Appellants presented no evidence that Democrats were *likely* to become the majority, in the upcoming congressional election or anytime reasonably thereafter.

Because Appellants' theorized harm depends entirely on speculation, their claim has no reasonable prospect of surviving *Vieth*. *See* 124 S.Ct., at 1778 (plurality); *id.*, at 1793 (Kennedy, J., concurring in the judgment) ("I would not foreclose the possibility of judicial relief if some limited and precise rationale were found to correct an established violation of the Constitution in some redistricting cases."); *id.*, at 1822-23 (Breyer, J., dissenting) ("There must also be a method for transforming the will of the majority into effective government.").[9]

B. The Test Proposed in Appellants' Second Question Presented Was Not Properly Raised Before or Ruled on by the Three-Judge Court.

With no viable partisan gerrymandering claim under *Bandemer* or *Vieth* and with no credible argument against the legality of "mid-

---

9. Because of the anti-majoritarian aspects of Appellants' claims, they would fail all of Justice Breyer's catalogued circumstances where he would find a violation for "actual[ly] entrench[ing]" a minority and actually frustrating the will of a majority. *See* 124 S.Ct., at 1827-28 (Breyer, J., dissenting) .

decade" redistricting, *see* Part I.C, *infra*, Appellants now seek to combine the two arguments. But the whole is not greater than the sum of its parts, and the fusion of the two theories is no more meritorious than its forebears.

As an initial matter, Appellants' second Question Presented was never properly advanced to the three-judge court. In the district court, Appellants did not advocate this "hybrid" test, and instead raised their partisanship claim and mid-decade redistricting claims separately. Appellants first advocated a two-prong partisanship test, modeled on *Bandemer*, which urged that a map with a partisan purpose and effect was unconstitutional, a test which they explicitly admitted "matches the one being proposed to the Supreme Court in *Vieth v. Jubelirer*."[10]

Indeed, counsel for Appellants returned from presenting oral argument in *Vieth* on December 10, 2003, and advanced the identical theory on December 11, the opening day of trial in Texas. Having been rejected by a majority of the Court, that argument is now foreclosed by *Vieth*.

Separately, Appellants also advocated below that mid-decade redistricting was categorically barred. They framed the issue to the district court as "Whether Article I of the United States Constitution prohibits the State of Texas from replacing a perfectly lawful congressional redistricting plan after it has been used in one or

10. This precise language appears in both the pre-trial brief and the post-trial brief of the Jackson Plaintiffs. *See* Trial Brief of the Jackson Plaintiffs and Democratic Congressional Intervenors, at 34 (Dec. 3, 2003); Post-Trial Brief of the Jackson Plaintiffs and the Democratic Congressional Intervenors, at 65 (Dec. 22, 2003).

more elections and before the next census."[11] That challenge has not been preserved by Appellants on appeal.

The hybrid theory was advanced for the first time as a Question Presented to this Court. Appellants never offered, and consequently the district court never examined, any hybrid test to determine the permissibility of the intersection of mid-decade redistricting and alleged partisan gerrymandering.[12]

C. There Is No Prohibition on "Mid-Decade" Redistricting, Irrespective of Any Allegations of Partisan Intent.

1. The Constitution gives state legislatures the primary responsibility for redistricting.

Article I, §4 of the United States Constitution, known as the Elections Clause, expressly delegates power over congressional districting to the state legislatures:

> "The Times, Places and Manner of holding Elections for Senators and Representatives, *shall be prescribed in each*

---

11. This is how the Jackson Plaintiffs described their argument to the district court. *See* The Jackson Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment, at 2 (Nov. 13, 2003). The relief they sought in that motion was not a holding that the Texas Legislature needed to have a legitimate motive to redistrict, but rather for an "Order barring Defendants from implementing Plan 1374C *or any congressional redistricting plan other than Plan 1151C* until after the 2010 federal decennial census." *Id.*, at 29 (emphasis added).

12. As this precise question was not before the trial court, it is no surprise that the parties did not build a record focused on distinguishing legitimate "partisanship" from illegitimate "partisanship" in terms of intent. Even under their own proposed test, Appellants would not be entitled to relief. If anything, the district court's acknowledgment of how *other* political motives played into particular line-drawing decisions, *see, e.g.*, J.S. App., at 25, 30, 30 n.61, 31, 33, 105, would likely foreclose any conclusion that the Legislature's sole motivating purpose in passing the plan was "illegitimate" partisanship.

> *State by the Legislature thereof*; but the Congress may at any time by Law make or alter such Regulations, except as to the Places of chusing Senators." U.S. CONST. art. I, §4, cl. 1 (emphasis added).

This Court has long held that the power delegated to States includes the power to draw congressional districts. *See Smiley v. Holm*, 285 U.S. 355, 366-67 (1932) (evaluating redistricting power through Article I, §4); *State ex rel. Davis v. Hildebrandt*, 241 U.S. 565, 569 (1916) (same). And, the Court has repeatedly held that, "the Constitution leaves with the States *primary responsibility* for apportionment of their federal congressional . . . districts." *Growe v. Emison*, 507 U.S. 25, 34 (1993) (emphasis added); *see also White v. Weiser*, 412 U.S. 783, 795 (1973) ("[S]tate legislatures have 'primary jurisdiction' over legislative reapportionment."); *Branch v. Smith*, 538 U.S. 254, 261 (2003) ("[Redistricting] is primarily the duty and responsibility of the State through its legislature.").

2. Congress has not exercised any power to regulate the frequency with which state legislatures may redistrict.

The words "Times, Places, and Manner" in the federal Elections Clause are "comprehensive words embrac[ing] authority to provide a complete code for congressional elections," subject to Congress's power also to enact laws over the same subject matter. *Smiley*, 285 U.S., at 366-67. As Alexander Hamilton explained, because it was not feasible to insert an entire election code into the Constitution, "a discretionary power over elections ought to exist somewhere." THE FEDERALIST No. 59 (A. Hamilton). The method "with reason . . . preferred by the convention" was to give power "primarily" in the state legislatures but with "ultimat[e]" oversight by Congress. *Id.*

Congress has on occasion used its power under Article I, §4 to enact "such regulations." *See* U.S. CONST. art. I, §4, cl. 1. For example, Congress has provided a uniform day for congressional

elections. *See* 2 U.S.C. §7. Congress has required that votes for congressional candidates be by written or printed ballots. *See* 2 U.S.C. §9. And, in regard to congressional districting, Congress has provided that Members of the House must be elected from single-member districts rather than the previously accepted practices of at-large statewide seats or multi-member districts. *See* 2 U.S.C. §2c ("[T]here shall be established by law a number of districts equal to the number of Representatives.").

Thus, there is no dispute that, pursuant to the second part of the Elections Clause ("Congress may at any time by Law make or alter such Regulations"), Congress could have chosen to prohibit mid-decade redistricting. But, critically, Congress has not done so. No federal statute speaks at all to *when or how often* a State can redraw its congressional districts. Absent congressional prohibition, state legislatures retain broad authority over redistricting.

3. Federal courts have repeatedly recognized the limited nature of court-drawn plans and the primacy of state legislative plans in the constitutional scheme.

Given this broad grant of constitutional authority, when federal courts are forced to step into redistricting they do so in a limited way that recognizes the "primary jurisdiction" of the state legislatures in this field. *See Upham v. Seamon*, 456 U.S. 37, 41-42 (1982) (per curiam). Federal courts treat it as an "unwelcome obligation [to] perform[]in the legislature's stead," because "a state legislature is the institution that is by far the best situated" to undertake redistricting. *Connor v. Finch*, 431 U.S. 407, 414-15 (1977). A federal court, meanwhile, "lack[s] the political authoritativeness that the legislature can bring to the task." *Id.*, at 415. "Federal courts, unlike state legislatures, are not in a position to reconcile competing state policies on the electorate's behalf, nor to engage in political policy-making decisions. . . . [Courts] do not possess the latitude afforded a state legislature to advance political agendas." *Colleton County Council v. McConnell*, 201 F.Supp.2d

618, 628 (D.S.C. 2002); *see also Miller v. Johnson*, 515 U.S. 900, 915 (1995) ("Electoral districting is a most difficult subject for legislatures, and so the States must have discretion to exercise the political judgment necessary to balance competing interests.").

Accordingly, federal court-ordered redistricting plans are limited to remedying violations of the Constitution and the Voting Rights Act. *See Upham*, 456 U.S., at 43 (holding that unless the plan violated the Constitution or the Voting Rights Act, "the District Court was not free . . . to disregard the political program of the Texas State Legislature"). As the Court has noted concerning the Voting Rights Act,

> "Legislative bodies should not leave their reapportionment tasks to the federal courts; but when those with legislative responsibilities do not respond, or the imminence of a state election makes it impractical for them to do so, it becomes the 'unwelcome obligation' of the federal court to devise and impose a reapportionment plan *pending later legislative action*." *Wise v. Lipscomb*, 437 U.S. 535, 540 (1978) (emphasis added) (quoting *Connor*, 431 U.S., at 415).

These basic principles lead to an inexorable result: the mere fact of a court-ordered plan does not foreclose a subsequent, legislative congressional redistricting plan, even within the same decade. *See Johnson v. Miller*, 922 F.Supp. 1556, 1569 (S.D. Ga. 1995) ("We do no harm with this plan, which cures the unconstitutionality of the former and can serve in 'caretaker' status until the legislature convenes to change it. *That may occur following the millennium census, or before.*") (emphasis added), *aff'd sub nom. Abrams v. Johnson*, 521 U.S. 74 (1997).

The presence of a prior court-ordered remedial plan does nothing to alter the Legislature's authority to adopt a subsequent redistricting plan. Indeed, one need look no further than Texas's own history of congressional redistricting to find repeated examples of courts deferring to the primary responsibility of the State

Legislature to draw its own congressional districts, even immediately after a court-ordered remedial plan. *See* J.S. App., at 8a n.14 (collecting cases).

Consistent with this long line of cases, nothing in the three-judge court's 2001 *Balderas* decision purported to divest the Texas Legislature of authority to redistrict in the future. Indeed, the Legislature acted promptly, accepting the court's express invitation to undertake this "quintessentially legislative" task and create two new minority-opportunity districts in Texas through Plan 1374C. *See* J.S. App., at 153a. There is no support for Appellants' argument that the use of a court-ordered plan in the 2002 election cycle somehow precluded Plan 1374C.

4. The added gloss of alleged "partisan intent" does not undercut the constitutional delegation of redistricting authority to state legislatures.

Implicitly recognizing that this Court's decisions do not support their arguments (1) that mid-decade redistricting is constitutionally forbidden or (2) that gerrymandering with partisan intent is unconstitutional, Appellants seek to avoid precedent by creating a hybrid theory in which *neither* is categorically barred. Under their proposed test, mid-decade redistricting will be permissible, so long as the Legislature's motive for doing so is mixed or unclear, rather than "solely for partisan maximization." J.S., at i. Thus, it would allow partisan gerrymandering so long as it is conducted in 2001, 2011, 2021, or any other year following a census. Appellants' hybrid theory has no basis in text or precedent, and it fails to remedy the partisan ills of which they complain. At the same time, it would burden the courts and legislatures with the costs of either categorical rule. It would "inject the courts into the most heated [of] partisan issues," *Bandemer*, 478 U.S., at 145 (O'Connor, J., concurring in the judgment), and require courts to adjudicate claims for which "no judicially discernible and manageable standards" exist, *Vieth*, 124 S.Ct., at 1778.

Under the plain constitutional text, even after the entry of a court-ordered plan, state legislatures remain free to enact their own plans that take into account the political preferences of the citizenry. Here, each body has exercised its proper constitutional role. And this case is not one in which the Legislature has engaged in repetitive redistricting during the same decade by replacing one set of legislative judgments with another. *See* J.S., at 14 (raising the specter of seriatim redistricting). None of the dangers of serial redistricting raised by Appellants are properly before this Court on these facts. *See* J.S., at 14.

Here, the Legislature replaced a court-drawn plan with a legislative one, to better fit democratically expressed public policy. This was the first legislatively enacted redistricting plan in Texas since 1991, providing the first policy input that elected officials have had into the State's congressional districts in twelve years. Where, as here, the plan being replaced is a court-drawn plan, there is always a legitimate state interest in implementing the public policy choices that are reserved to legislatures rather than courts.

The anti-majoritarian effects of Appellants' proposal are vivid. The Texas Legislature had not spoken on redistricting for over a decade. Appellants' rule would lock in the policy preferences from that 1991 map, perhaps indefinitely. It is profoundly undemocratic to block the current political majority from undoing the policy preferences embodied in a previous political generation's gerrymander. Legislatures, regardless of their alleged partisan intent, must be afforded the latitude to replace court-drawn plans with their own, in order to ensure that current citizens have a voice through their Legislature into their congressional districts.

II. This Appeal Does Not Present a Meaningful Opportunity To Address Coalition Districts.

This appeal does not afford the Court a meaningful opportunity to reach the legal hypothetical posed by Appellants as their third

Question Presented.[13] J.S., at i. First, the question suffers from a false premise—that old District 24 was able to perform for African-Americans despite their small share of the population—when the district court's factual findings establish that the district did not perform. Second, the question is not properly before the Court on appeal because it was not decided by the district court, which instead decided against Appellants on other grounds. Finally, there is no need for the Court to resolve this appeal because a summary affirmance would not change the law.

A. District 24 Was Not a Performing District.

The fundamental premise of Appellants' claim—that District 24 had formerly been a performing district for African-Americans—is demonstrably untrue and was, indeed, found against Appellants by the three-judge court. Appellants assert that it was "*undisputed* that African-American citizens had previously been able to nominate and elect their preferred candidates," J.S., at 3 (emphasis added). But the State vigorously contested this allegation, and the district court squarely rejected it. *See* J.S. App., at 55a-56a.

In District 24, African-American voters constituted 21.4% of the voting-age population. *See* J.S. App., at 51a. Hispanics made up 33.6% of the voting-age population and 23% of the citizen voting-age population, *id.*, and Anglos were the largest ethnic group in the district, making up a plurality of the voting-age population and a majority of the citizen voting-age population. *Id.*

---

13. Appellants' third Question Presented reads:

> "3. Whether the Voting Rights Act and the Equal Protection Clause permit a state to deliberately destroy a district in which African-American voters, though lacking a literal mathematical majority of the population, have previously been able to nominate and elect their preferred candidates." J.S., at i.

Thus, Appellants' theory is that African-Americans—a population that comprises *one-fifth* of this district and is only the *third*-largest racial group in the district—should be deemed sufficiently numerous to control the district, subject to the full protections of Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act.

The district's history refutes that premise. District 24 was a product of the 1991 partisan gerrymander that was called the "'the shrewdest [gerrymander] of the 1990s.'" J.S. App., at 50a-51a (citing MICHAEL BARONE, THE ALMANAC OF AMERICAN POLITICS 2004, at 1448). The architect, both of that gerrymander and of this district, was District 24's Congressman, Martin Frost. J.S. App., at 50a. The district linked traditionally Democratic groups throughout the Dallas-Fort Worth metroplex, linking together a mix of Anglos, Hispanics, and African-Americans into a web united by party, not race. "The 24th is a Democratic district, and its 'coalitions' are simply minority Blacks joining with majority Anglos voting a Democratic ticket in the general election." J.S. App., at 49a.

That status as a Democratic district is crucial to Appellants' argument. *Id.* They reach the conclusion that it is an "African-American" district based on the following chain of reasoning: (1) African-Americans are presently the group with the largest turnout for the Democratic primary in District 24, (2) Congressman Frost has consistently won that primary with a majority of African-American support, and (3) the reliably Democratic cross-over votes from Anglo and Hispanic voters in the general election assure reelection victory to Congressman Frost.

But this does not show an African-American opportunity district; it shows a Democratic district that can reelect Congressman Frost. Based on the evidence presented, Appellants failed to prove that District 24 provided African-Americans an opportunity to nominate and elect their candidate of choice.

Looking first to endogenous races—those within the district itself—there were none that were reliable. Because "no Black

candidate has ever filed in a Democratic primary against Frost," "[w]e have no measure of what Anglo turnout would be in a Democratic primary if Frost were opposed by a Black candidate." J.S. App., at 55a. Thus, the mere fact that African-Americans have voted for Frost in the primaries (when they had no other choice), hardly demonstrates that they could elect their candidate of choice.

Looking next to exogenous races—how the various precincts that make up a congressional district cast their ballots on *other* elections, such as statewide offices—the data again do not demonstrate a performing African-American district. Appellants' principal expert, Dr. Lichtman, examined three exogenous races: the 1998 Attorney General Democratic primary, a 2002 Court of Criminal Appeals Democratic primary, and the 2002 United States Senate race; he selected those three as most relevant because they presented Black-Anglo contests, which could be used to draw inferences about African-American candidates of choice.

In the 1998 Attorney General Democratic primary, the African-American voters of District 24 gave 74.3% of their support to Black candidate "Judge [Morris] Overstreet, a widely known, respected, and distinguished lawyer and judge." J.S. App., at 56a; *see* Def. Exh. 22. Yet, African-Americans were unable to control that primary, as Hispanics and Anglos voted overwhelmingly for Overstreet's Anglo opponent.[14] *See* Def. Exh. 22.

---

14. Another example of a district constructed like District 24—and that plainly cannot perform for African-Americans—is former District 25. That district (which was redrawn as new District 9) had 22% of its voting-age population as African-Americans and 31% of its voting-age population as Hispanics—numbers very similar to old District 24. In the 2002 Democratic congressional primary, the African-American candidate of choice Carroll Robinson received 69% of the African-American vote but lost the primary to Anglo Chris Bell by a combined margin of 54% to 46%. *See* Lichtman Report, Table 17.

In the 2002 Court of Criminal Appeals election, the African-American vote in Dallas and Tarrant Counties fractured, with 40% supporting Black candidate Julius Whittier, and 60% supporting his Anglo opponent, who ultimately prevailed with large percentages of the Anglo and Hispanic votes. *See* Lichtman Report, at 20.

And, in the 2002 Senate race, Black candidate Ron Kirk prevailed with 99% of the African-American vote in Dallas and Tarrant Counties, 39% of the Anglo vote, and 0% of the Hispanic vote. In that race, Anglo votes were split three ways between Kirk and an Anglo candidate and an Hispanic candidate, and Hispanic votes went 90% for the Hispanic candidate. *See id.*, at 20.

Trial testimony further indicated that the Kirk race was less probative because he had been a "popular mayor of Dallas" and so the "'friends and neighbors' effect" accounted for some of his strong performance in District 24. J.S. App., at 56a.

Thus, the three exogenous races *introduced by Appellants* yielded one (Overstreet) where the African-American candidate of choice was defeated in District 24, one (Whittier) where the African-American vote was fractured, and one (Kirk) where the African-American candidate of choice prevailed (albeit with a plurality of Anglo support for a popular former Mayor).

These mixed statistical data were supplemented by direct testimony by Congresswoman Eddie Bernice Johnson (an appellant in *Jackson Lee v. Perry*, (No. 03-1399)), a Democrat "who holds a seat in an adjacent largely Black district." J.S. App., at 55a. She testified that District 24's performance was not an accident, "that District 24 was drawn for an Anglo Democrat." *Id.* Minority voters were deliberately split in 1991 in order to elect Martin Frost:

"Q. What type of problems was the Dallas African-American population encountering in terms of being able to create [District 30]?

A. *It was split up, of course, to elect white Democrats. . . .*

Q. . . . I wanted just to ask whether it's your opinion that the Hispanic population is divided across Congressional Districts now in the current plan?
A. To—yes, to a certain degree.
Q. And what would you say is the motivation for that division?
A. I'll have to answer that the same way I answered to my attorney. It's to accommodate others.
Q. And, in particular, white Democrats?
A. Martin Frost." *See* Tr. 12/17/03 PM, at 154:18-155:1; Tr. 12/17/03 PM, at 165:17-25.

Unsurprisingly, given this record, the three-judge court found that Appellants had not proven that District 24 was a performing district for African-Americans. J.S. App., at 51a, 54a, 55a-56a. As the court found: "[T]hat Anglo Democrats control this district is the most rational conclusion." *Id.*, at 55a-56a.

B. The Question Is Not Presented On Appeal Because It Was Not Decided By the Three-Judge Court.

1. The district court did not rule.

Appellants purport to challenge whether "[t]he court below erred in holding that the deliberate destruction of a 'coalitional' district . . . is immunized from [Section 2] scrutiny." J.S., at 16.

But the district court never made such a holding. It never reached the question of whether as a matter of law coalition districts could support a cognizable Section 2 claim when the minority group is less than a majority of a hypothetical district's population. J.S., at i, 17. Instead, as the district court explained, "the facts of this case offer no occasion to decide if there is a tolerable deviation from the [majority-in-a-district] rule." J.S. App., at 40a. It could not, therefore, have "erred" in any such holding.

Because the district court did not decide that question as a matter of law, it does not even implicate the only "split" identified by Appellants, the supposed "split" with *Metts v. Murphy*, 363

F.2d 8 (1st Cir. 2004) (en banc) (per curiam); *see also* J.S., at 24. *Metts* held only that a dismissal without evidence was inappropriate; it left open the possibility of plaintiffs—such as Appellants here—failing to meet their burden. There is no "split" presented.

2. The district court's rejection of the Section 2 claim was supported by ample alternative—and unappealed—grounds.

Under the familiar test developed in *Thornburg v. Gingles*, 478 U.S. 30 (1986), in order to state a claim under Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act, a plaintiff must first pass a three-prong test: "First, the minority group must be able to demonstrate that it is sufficiently large and geographically compact to constitute a *majority* in a single-member district." 478 U.S., at 50 (emphasis added). "Second, the minority group must be able to show that it is politically cohesive." *Id.*, at 51. "Third, the minority must be able to demonstrate that the white majority votes sufficiently as a bloc to enable it—in the absence of special circumstances, such as the minority candidate running unopposed . . . usually to defeat the minority's preferred candidate." *Id.* Appellants' hypothetical third Question Presented asks the Court to relax the first prong of *Gingles*—a question that the district court did not resolve as to District 24.

The district court instead focused on the second and third prongs of *Gingles*, finding on this record that Appellants had failed to make their case. *See* J.S. App., at 54a-55a. Appellants do not appeal those findings. Their request that the Court nonetheless reach the coalition-district question in effect asks for an advisory opinion.

a. The district court found against Appellants on the second prong of *Gingles*.

On the second *Gingles* prong—political cohesion by the minority group—the district court made a factual finding that District 24 lacked the necessary voter cohesion. Based on the trial evidence, the court found that Appellants failed to meet their burden of proof that the African-American voters in the district voted cohesively. *See* J.S. App., at 56a ("Nor is the cohesiveness of this 21.6% black voting age population clear.").

In addition, there was no possibility of aggregating votes of African-Americans and Hispanics to achieve a broader majority because there was absolutely no evidence of cohesion between minority groups; indeed, the data showed they tended to vote as polar opposites. "Here, there is no serious dispute but that blacks and Hispanics do not vote cohesively." J.S. App., at 43a. And, without cohesion within African-American voters, and without cohesion between African-American voters and Hispanic voters, the African-American candidate of choice cannot prevail if opposed by racially polarized Anglo voting. These factual findings preclude any argument that District 24 was an effective "coalition" district.

b. The district court found against Appellants on the third prong of *Gingles*.

The district court also found against Appellants on the third prong of *Gingles*—sufficient Anglo bloc voting to usually defeat the minority candidate of choice. Indeed, Appellants' expert established that Anglos crossed over at a rate of 30.75% to elect the supposed minority candidate of choice, Congressman Frost. *See* J.S. App., at 55a. Far from habitually voting as a bloc to defeat minority-preferred candidates, Anglo voters in District 24 generally crossed over in sufficient numbers *to enable* those candidates to prevail. The district court held that such a high crossover rate was too high to satisfy the third *Gingles* prong. *See* J.S. App., at 55a.

C. Appellants' Theory Cannot Be Squared With Section 5.

Giving plaintiffs under Section 2 the power to *compel* the drawing of "influence" or "coalition" districts would also contradict Section 5 jurisprudence. Just last Term, the Court construed Section 5 to leave with States the choice between influence districts and majority-minority districts. The Court held that a state legislature's decision to reallocate the balance between influence districts and majority-minority districts did not necessarily retrogress: "Section 5 does not dictate that a State must pick one of these methods of redistricting over another." *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 123 S.Ct. 2498, 2511-12 (2003). Indeed, the Court noted that "the State's choice ultimately may rest on a political choice of whether substantive or descriptive representation is preferable," a decision that state legislatures are uniquely positioned to make. *Id.*, at 2513.

But Appellants suggest that the political latitude recognized by *Ashcroft*—"the flexibility to choose one theory of effective representation over the other"—does not actually exist because it is taken away by Section 2 of the same Act. *Id.*, at 2512. The Court has made clear that it has no desire to allow rights granted by Section 2 to be taken away by Section 5, and vice versa. *See id.*, at 2511 ("We refuse to equate a §2 vote dilution inquiry with the §5 retrogression standard."). Appellants suggest that Section 2 requires that courts rather than legislatures choose among influence districts, coalition districts, and majority-minority districts. That proposition was flatly rejected by *Ashcroft*.

D. The Court has already summarily affirmed a decision recognizing a majority-in-a-district requirement.

A summary affirmance will not change the law. This Court has already summarily affirmed that coalition district claims are not

cognizable. In *Parker v. Ohio*,[15] the jurisdictional statement squarely presented the question:

> "Whether Section 2 . . . permits minority voters to maintain a claim for vote dilution under the Act when minority voters constitute less than a majority of the voting age population, but are sufficient in number and politically cohesive to be able to otherwise elect their preferred candidate . . . in conjunction with like-minded non-minority voters with the same geographically compact area." Jurisdictional Statement at i, *Parker v. Ohio* (No. 03-411).

See also O'Lear v. Miller, 222 F.Supp.2d 850, 860-61 (E.D. Mich. 2002) (three-judge court) (per curiam), *aff'd*, 537 U.S. 997 (2002).

III. THE RACIAL GERRYMANDERING QUESTION INVOLVES ONLY AN APPLICATION OF EXISTING LAW TO DISPUTED FACTS THAT WERE RESOLVED AGAINST APPELLANTS BY THE FACT-FINDER.

The fourth Question Presented asks whether the facts here are sufficient to support the district court's holding that race did not play the dominant role in the redistricting conducted by the Texas Legislature.[16] The relevant facts were disputed in the trial court, and the fact-finder resolved those disputes against Appellants.

The three-judge court correctly stated existing law:

> "States are not required to ignore race; indeed, the Supreme Court has acknowledged that states will always be aware of

---

15. 263 F.Supp.2d 1100,1104-05 (S.D. Ohio 2003) (three-judge court), *aff'd*, 124 S.Ct. 574 (2003).

16. Appellants' fourth question reads: "Whether a district that was intentionally drawn as a majority-Hispanic district by connecting two far-flung pockets of dense Hispanic population with a rural 'land bridge' that is 300 miles long and in places less than 10 miles wide is an unconstitutional racial gerrymander." J.S., at i.

> race when they draw district lines. The factor of race or ethnicity may be considered in the process as long as it does not predominate over traditional race-neutral redistricting principles. The fact that race is given consideration . . . and the fact that majority-minority districts are intentionally created does not suffice to trigger strict scrutiny." J.S. App., at 95a (citing *Miller*, 515 U.S., at 916; *Shaw v. Reno*, 509 U.S. 630, 646 (1993); *Shaw v. Hunt*, 517 U.S. 899, 907 (1996); *Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. 952, 962 (1996)).

District 25 runs from the Mexico border to Central Texas and the City of Austin. By compactness measures, District 25 has a smallest-circle score of 8.5 and a perimeter-to-area score of 9.6. J.S. App., at 97a. The former score is moderately high, while the latter is utterly unremarkable.[17] The court considered both scores in relation to the physical and political geography of the State:

> "Texas has vast geographical areas with widely dispersed population; . . . the State is a challenge for any redistricter who cherishes compactness as a value. For example, District 23 . . . extends approximately 800 miles along the

---

17. These low numbers do not indicate a problem. District 25's score of 8.5 on the smallest-circle measure is approximately one-third of the 21.7 score achieved by North Carolina's District 12, which was struck down in *Shaw*. 517 U.S. 899 (1996). And District 25's smallest-circle score of 8.5 is on par with that of the reconfigured North Carolina district that was eventually upheld by the Court in *Cromartie*, which had a score of 8.6. *See Cromartie v. Hunt*, 133 F.Supp.2d 407, 415 (2000), *rev'd by Easley v. Cromartie*, 532 U.S. 234 (2001). The perimeter-to-area score of District 25 is only 9.6, an order of magnitude lower than districts that have been rejected. In the words of Appellants' expert, "it's not unusual to see this measure go up into the hundreds . . . ." Tr. 12/15 AM 80:6-20 (Alford); see also Tr. 12/15 AM 84:22-85:5 (Alford). By contrast, Texas's then-Districts 18, 29, and 30 that were struck down in *Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. 952 (1996), had perimeter-to-area scores of 106.3, 144.0, and 69.0, respectively. *See* Tr. 12/19 AM 12:14-25 & 13:1-25.

> border. In Plan 1151C, Congressional District 17 . . . includes 36 counties. Under Plan 1151C, Congressional District 13 in North Texas is larger than a number of states, spanning 40,000 square miles and 43 counties, but many with fewer than three thousand people." J.S. App., at 97a-98a.

The sheer open spaces of Texas explain the smallest-circle scores of District 25:

> "Texas geography and population dispersion limit the availability of district compactness in the southern and western regions of the state. Under Plan 1374C, the population densities in Congressional Districts 28, 25, and 15, both Anglo and Hispanic, are highest in the Valley and in Central Texas, separated by relatively sparsely populated areas. The high-density population pockets necessary to achieve the one-man-one-vote requirement are situated at either end of the elongated 'bacon-strip' shaped districts. As a result, the boundaries of such 'strip' districts in Plan 1374C must reach into Central Texas to obtain the requisite number of people, whether Anglo or Latino." J.S. App., at 98a.

After reviewing all the evidence, the three-judge court concluded that "[t]he smallest circle measure of compactness for the southern and western districts in Plan 1374C, examined in relation to the geography and population, reflect the sheer size and population distribution of the area, rather than a calculated stretch to find voters of a particular ethnic makeup." J.S. App., at 98a-99a.

Appellants repeatedly disparage District 25 as two separate populations connected by a "land bridge," J.S., at i, 26, without revealing that the so-called "land bridge" consists of *seven contiguous, whole, undivided counties*. Indeed, the only county splits are at both ends, in order to create a perfectly equipopulous district. J.S. App., at 165a (map of District 25). Appellants'

nomenclature strains credulity. Indeed, to call entire, discrete geographic and governmental entities a mere "land bridge" is a bit like calling Rhode Island a "land bridge" connecting Connecticut and Massachusetts.

After hearing all the evidence and assessing credibility,[18] the district court concluded that "[t]he evidence shows that the [District] lines did not make twists, turns, or jumps that can only be explained as efforts to include Hispanics or exclude Anglos, or vice-versa. . . . Plaintiffs have not met their significant burden of demonstrating racial gerrymandering." J.S. App., at 106a, 109a; *see also Easley v. Cromartie*, 532 U.S. 231, 241 (2001).

CONCLUSION

The Court should summarily affirm the judgment of the three-judge court. SUP. CT. R. 18.12.

---

18. Appellants emphasize an after-the-fact statement by a statistician witness that "race was the key" and the district was "racial, not political." J.S., at 29. The trial court heard that testimony in context, and did not credit it as demonstrating any impermissible intent. J.S. App., at 109a.

Respectfully submitted,

GREG ABBOTT
Attorney General of Texas

BARRY R. MCBEE
First Assistant Attorney General

EDWARD D. BURBACH
Deputy Attorney
General for Litigation

DON R. WILLETT
Deputy Attorney General
for Legal Counsel

R. TED CRUZ
Solicitor General
Counsel of Record

MATTHEW F. STOWE
Deputy Solicitor General

DON CRUSE
Assistant Solicitor General

OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL
P.O. Box 12548
Austin, Texas 78711-2548
(512) 936-1700

July 2004

COUNSEL FOR APPELLEES

JUL 19 2004
OFFICE OF THE CLERK

No. 03-1391

IN THE

Supreme Court of the United States

EDDIE JACKSON, *et al.*,
Appellants,

v.

RICK PERRY, *et al.*,
Appellees.

On Appeal from the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Texas

APPELLANTS' REPLY BRIEF

J. GERALD HEBERT
J. GERALD HEBERT, P.C.
5019 Waple Lane
Alexandria, VA 22304
(703) 567-5873

Counsel for the "Democratic Congressional Intervenors"

PAUL M. SMITH
Counsel of Record
SAM HIRSCH
JENNER & BLOCK LLP
601 Thirteenth Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20005
(202) 639-6000

Counsel for the "Jackson Plaintiffs"

Additional counsel listed on inside cover

WILSON-EPES PRINTING CO., INC. – (202) 789-0096 – WASHINGTON, D. C. 20001

ROLANDO L. RIOS
GEORGE KORBEL
THE LAW OFFICE OF
ROLANDO L. RIOS
115 E. Travis, Suite 1645
San Antonio, TX 78205
(210) 222-2102

JOSE GARZA
THE LAW OFFICE OF
JOSE GARZA
1913 Fordham
McAllen, TX 78504
(956) 343-0157

Counsel for LULAC

MORRIS L. OVERSTREET
P.O. Box 8100
Houston, TX 77288
(713) 842-1022

Counsel for the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats

JAVIER P. GUAJARDO, JR.
GUAJARDO & GUAJARDO, PLLC
1502 West Avenue, Suite A
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-9585

Counsel for the Valdez-Cox Plaintiff-Intervenors

GARY L. BLEDSOE
LAW OFFICES OF
GARY L. BLEDSOE
316 W. 12th, Suite 307
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 322-9992

ROBERT NOTZON
LAW OFFICE OF
ROBERT NOTZON
509 W. 16th Street
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-7563

Counsel for Texas-NAACP

TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES ii

I. The Constitution Bars Replacement of a Fair and Legal Districting Plan Solely to Maximize Partisan Advantage 1

II. This Case Squarely Presents the Question Whether Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act Sometimes Requires Preservation of Districts Where a Protected Group Exercises Effective Control Even Though It Constitutes Less than Half of the Voters 5

III. Appellees Do Not Even Try to Defend the District Court's Attempt to Justify Racially Gerrymandered District 25 as the By-Product of a Political Decision to Protect a Nearby Incumbent 8

CONCLUSION 10

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

CASES

Bush v. Vera, 517 U.S. 952 (1996) 9

Dillard v. Baldwin County Commissioners, No. 03-14668, __F.3d__, 2004 WL 1558287 (11th Cir. July 13, 2004) 6

Georgia v. Ashcroft, 539 U.S. 461 (2003) 5

McNeil v. Legislative Apportionment Commission, 828 A.2d 840 (N.J. 2003), *cert. denied*, 124 S. Ct. 1068 (2004) 6

Metts v. Murphy, 363 F.3d 8 (1st Cir. 2004) 5, 6

Miller v. Johnson, 515 U.S. 900 (1995) 10

Perez v. Pasadena Independent School District, 165 F.3d 368 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied*, 528 U.S. 1114 (2000) 5

Shaw v. Reno, 509 U.S. 630 (1993) 9

Thornburg v. Gingles, 478 U.S. 30 (1986) 7

Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Independent School District, 168 F.3d 848 (5th Cir. 1999), *cert. denied*, 528 U.S. 1114 (2000) 5

Vieth v. Jubelirer, 124 S. Ct. 1769 (2004) 2

STATUTES

42 U.S.C. § 1973 ..... *passim*

42 U.S.C. § 1973c 8

MISCELLANEOUS

Adam Cox, *Partisan Fairness and Redistricting Politics,* 79 N.Y.U. L. Rev. 751 (2004) 4

Note, *The Implications of Coalitional and Influence Districts for Vote Dilution Litigation,* 117 Harv. L. Rev. 2598 (2004) 6

Although Appellees Perry *et al.* ("the State") begin their Motion to Affirm by claiming that Appellants Jackson *et al.* have ignored the District Court's findings, the reality is just the opposite. Appellants have properly accepted the *facts* found below, while disputing some of the conclusions the court drew from those facts. It is Appellees who repeatedly recast the facts and the reasoning of the District Court in an effort to avoid review of a decision that raises a host of important legal questions. They then invite this Court to issue a summary affirmance that would be understood as authorizing the single-minded pursuit of maximum partisan gain in redistricting – even in mid-decade with a lawful map already in place, and even where achievement of that political goal requires (1) abandonment of any effort to maintain racial fairness (as occurred here with African-Americans) and (2) racial gerrymandering in order to maintain the appearance of fairness (as occurred here with Latinos). The Court should decline that invitation and note possible jurisdiction.

I. The Constitution Bars Replacement of a Fair and Legal Districting Plan Solely to Maximize Partisan Advantage.

Despite Appellees' efforts to muddy the waters, the basic facts remain undeniable. As the District Court repeatedly found based in part on Appellees' own admissions, the Legislature's *single-minded* intent in designing the 2003 congressional map was to maximize partisan gain. J.S. App. 29a ("There is little question but that the single-minded purpose of the Texas Legislature in enacting Plan 1374C was to gain partisan advantage."); *id.* at 32a-33a (Republicans "'decided to redraw the state's congressional districts solely for the purpose of seizing between five and seven seats from Democratic incumbents.'") (citation omitted). We are thus dealing with

a congressional districting plan motivated *entirely* by a legislative goal that all nine Justices agreed was constitutionally illegitimate in *Vieth v. Jubelirer*. *See* 124 S. Ct. 1769, 1785 (2004) (plurality opinion); *id.* at 1798 (Kennedy, J., concurring in the judgment); *id.* at 1803 (Stevens, J., dissenting); *id.* at 1815 (Souter, J., dissenting); *id.* at 1822 (Breyer, J., dissenting).

The State now, of course, claims that "the Legislature had no singular desideratum." Mot. to Aff. at 4. It points, for example, to evidence that details of the borders of certain districts reflected particular legislators' agendas. *See id.* But the fact that the line-drawers were willing to accommodate individual preferences where doing so would not detract from their core partisan goals hardly undercuts the District Court's finding about their single-minded intent. Appellees also claim that they sought to eliminate a pro-Democratic bias in the court-drawn 2001 plan. But the court specifically found that the 2001 plan already "reflected the growing strength of the Republican Party in Texas, with 20 of the 32 seats offering a Republican advantage." J.S. App. 29a. And the State's own expert testified that the 2001 plan was somewhat biased to favor the *Republicans*. Ex. 141, at 21. Finally, the State argues that it was simply trying to replace a court-drawn plan with a legislatively enacted one. But the court-drawn plan existed only because legislators had refused to meet their constitutional obligation to redraw the map in 2001, a refusal that occurred because the political balance in the Legislature in 2001 meant that any map enacted then would had to have been fair to both Republicans and Democrats. Appellees can hardly be exonerated of single-minded partisanship because they chose to do nothing until the Legislature had come under the control of one party, two years after they had a constitutional duty to redraw the lines.

As a practical matter, such redistricting motivated solely by partisanship could only occur as here in mid-decade, when legislators choose to revamp an existing, fully lawful map. Right after the decennial census, congressional districts will always be malapportioned, and thus there is always a need to redraw them to comply with the Constitution's strict one-person, one-vote rule. So legislative motives will always be mixed. But a mid-decade revision not prompted by some finding of illegality can be presumed to be a purely partisan maneuver – especially when one political party has just gained unilateral control of the legislature and governorship. And here the evidence bore out such a presumption.[1]

Moreover, the 2003 map has all the hallmarks of an extreme partisan gerrymander. If one looks at the State overall, the map renders shifts in voting behavior largely irrelevant, locking in a 22-to-10 Republican advantage regardless of whether the Republicans lose their current majority status in the Texas electorate or increase their margin. Ex. 44, at 24-25; *see also* Ex. 141, at 24.[2] Looking specifically at the 17 districts where Appellants reside, there are numerous examples of bizarre shapes and disregard for communities of interest, directly tied to the partisan agenda.

---

[1] In the court below, Appellants argued that an extreme partisan gerrymander violates the Constitution and that mid-decade redistricting violates the Constitution. The State's argument that Appellants waived their right to argue that a mid-decade extreme partisan gerrymander is unconstitutional, *see* Mot. to Aff. at 11-13, is just silly.

[2] In the words of the State's own expert, Dr. Ronald Keith Gaddie, Plan 1374C "was designed by the Republican state legislature to advantage Republicans in congressional elections in the state of Texas. The map creates ten Democratic districts and twenty-two Republican districts; disrupts numerous Democratic incumbents from their constituencies; and pairs many Democratic incumbents in Republican districts with Republican incumbents." Ex. 141, at 24.

Two such examples are Districts 26 and 25. The former district encircles the African-American community in southeast Fort Worth, links it via a stringy corridor with Anglo suburbanites in Denton County to the north, and then runs up to the Oklahoma border. The latter district, as noted *infra*, uses a chain of largely unpopulated counties to link up two concentrations of Latino population with little in common other than ethnicity. *See* J.S. App. 164a, 165a (color maps).

As the District Court itself suggested,[3] these glaring facts provide this Court with the opportunity to craft at least one constraint on partisan gerrymandering that avoids the concerns about judicial manageability that five Justices expressed in *Vieth*. The Court could craft a rule allowing legislative revisions of congressional lines only when no lawful plan already exists – *i.e.*, no more than once a decade in most instances.[4] Only a compelling explanation should overcome the heavy presumption that the legislature's reasons for replacing a lawful plan are purely partisan. As the court below noted, such a rule, while not a panacea, would have substantial practical value. J.S. App. 36a-37a. It would also be entirely manageable.

---

[3] *See* J.S. App. 37a (preferring judicial limitations on partisan gerrymandering "that focus [more] upon the time and circumstances of partisan line-drawing, and less upon the 'some but not too much' genre of strictures").

[4] Tolerating redistricting only at the beginning of each decade "tak[es] agenda-setting power away from state political actors[,] . . . partially randomiz[es] control over the redistricting process, [and lessens] the likelihood that redistricting will occur under conditions favoring partisan gerrymandering." Adam Cox, *Partisan Fairness and Redistricting Politics*, 79 N.Y.U. L. Rev. 751, 776 (2004).

II. This Case Squarely Presents the Question Whether Section 2 of the Voting Rights Act Sometimes Requires Preservation of Districts Where a Protected Group Exercises Effective Control Even Though It Constitutes Less than Half of the Voters.

The State's discussion of the Voting Rights Act claim regarding former District 24 in Dallas-Fort Worth again mischaracterizes what the District Court actually said and did. The court's primary holding was that Appellants' challenge to the elimination of District 24 failed as a matter of law because Appellants could not draw an additional *majority*-black district. The court specifically rejected our argument that after *Georgia v. Ashcroft*, 539 U.S. 461 (2003), it no longer makes sense to consider only the majority-minority districts that could be drawn, while ignoring opportunities to create "coalitional" districts where minorities can elect their preferred candidates with the support of a reliable segment of non-minority "cross-over" voters. J.S. App. 43a-57a. In so doing, the court expressly invoked and followed the Fifth Circuit precedent establishing the "Fifty-Percent Rule" for claims under Section 2. *Id.* at 51a-52a & nn.111-12 (citing *Perez v. Pasadena Ind. Sch. Dist.*, 165 F.3d 368 (5th Cir. 1999), and *Valdespino v. Alamo Heights Ind. Sch. Dist.*, 168 F.3d 848 (5th Cir. 1999)); *id.* at 53a (Plaintiffs "ask this court to do more than well-settled law will allow.").

But since that opinion came down, the split in the lower courts has only deepened, as the First Circuit has flatly held that it is error to reject Section 2 claims merely because plaintiffs cannot draw a majority-black or majority-Latino district. *Metts v. Murphy*, 363 F.3d 8, 10-12 (1st Cir. 2004) (en banc) (*per curiam*). In so doing, the court acknowledged the possibility that a successful claim could be brought where the plaintiff group "was a numerical minority but had

predictable cross-over support from other groups." *Id.* at 11; *see also McNeil v. Legislative Apportionment Comm'n*, 828 A.2d 840, 853-54 (N.J. 2003), *cert. denied*, 124 S. Ct. 1068 (2004); *cf. Dillard v. Baldwin County Comm'rs*, No. 03-14668, __ F.3d __, 2004 WL 1558287, at *7 n.7 (11th Cir. July 13, 2004) (leaving the question open).[5]

A review of the actual undisputed facts in Texas shows why the Fifth Circuit and the court below are on the wrong side of that circuit split. In the 2001 plan's version of District 24, the record shows that African-Americans constituted at least *64 percent* of the Democratic-primary electorate and had an unbroken record of success in electing their preferred candidates in the general elections. The record further shows that, even if District 24 had been preserved as a black coalitional district, African-American citizens would control slightly less than their proportional share of districts statewide. Yet the District Court's simplistic interpretation of the Voting Rights Act makes these facts irrelevant. By imposing a formalistic barrier to minority claimants seeking an equitable share of electoral power through cross-racial coalition building, the "Fifty-Percent Rule" can only serve to thwart the statute's goals and retard the racial integration of American politics.

The District Court and Appellees offer three weak answers. *First*, they emphasize that African-Americans constituted only 22 percent of the citizen voting-age population in old District 24. *See* J.S. App. 54a. But that figure was artificially depressed by the presence of a third of the population who were Latinos, very few of whom in this

---

[5] *See* Note, *The Implications of Coalitional and Influence Districts for Vote Dilution Litigation*, 117 Harv. L. Rev. 2598, 2619 (2004) ("After *Ashcroft*, courts . . . will need to look beyond a talismanic fifty-percent mark and ask whether minorities are able to elect preferred candidates regardless of their share of the population.").

part of the State are citizens who actually vote. As the court acknowledged, African-Americans regularly constituted about two-thirds of the primary electorate and about a third of the electorate in general elections, J.S. App. 55a, 141a, and their candidates of choice regularly prevailed with the reliable support of a few Latinos and a minority of Anglos.[6] So despite superficial appearances to the contrary, the district is a conventional coalitional district.

Second, the court suggested that African-Americans' controlling share of the Democratic primary vote might evaporate if an African-American were to challenge Congressman Frost. J.S. App. 55a. But the figure of at least 64 percent, cited above, applies to *all* Democratic primaries for all offices held in old District 24, regardless of who was running in the primary. So the court was simply mistaken.[7]

Third, Appellees and the court suggest there is evidence that the African-American vote was not cohesive in primaries in old District 24. J.S. App. 56a; Mot. to Aff. at 25. But that "evidence" consists of one primary in which African-Americans split 72-28 and another in which they split 60-40. That lack of unanimity cannot justify destroying

---

[6] Picking up on the District Court's passing comment, Appellees claim that the court found insufficient racial bloc voting to satisfy *Gingles*'s third prong. Mot. to Aff. at 25. But the court below did not purport to rule on this issue. And in *Gingles* itself, this Court found sufficient racial polarization with a white cross-over rate higher than the 30 percent shown here. *See Thornburg v. Gingles*, 478 U.S. 30, 80-81 (1986).

[7] This mistake led the court below to its curious conclusion that the district was controlled by "Anglo Democrats." J.S. App. 55a-56a. In fact, Anglo Democrats constituted only about 18 percent of the general electorate. Far outnumbered by African-American voters, they had no ability to control who was nominated by their party. Indeed, the record contains only one example of an election – the 1998 Attorney General's race – in which the African-Americans' candidate of choice in the Democratic primary did not carry the district. *See id.* at 56a.

a district where African-Americans could exercise control, particularly given the stark differences between white and black voting patterns in Texas. No one plausibly argues that racial polarization in voting has disappeared in that State.

The bottom line is that African-Americans did exercise considerable electoral power in old District 24, as even the District Court ultimately acknowledged. J.S. App. 56a. By eliminating this district, the new map guarantees the under-representation of African-Americans in Texas. It follows that this case presents a good opportunity to resolve the conflict between the Fifth Circuit's rigid "Fifty-Percent Rule" and the more nuanced and practical approach taken by the First Circuit and a number of other courts. *See* J.S. 23-24.

III. Appellees Do Not Even Try to Defend the District Court's Attempt to Justify Racially Gerrymandered District 25 as the By-Product of a Political Decision to Protect a Nearby Incumbent.

When it comes to the *Shaw* claim, Appellees *again* try to walk away from what the District Court actually said. That court recognized that District 25 was created because the Legislature made a political decision to modify old District 23 so that it would be controlled by Anglo voters and thus would reliably reelect a Republican incumbent. That, in turn, necessitated creating an additional Latino-controlled district elsewhere to avoid retrogression. J.S. App. 63a-64a, 120a-127a; *see* 42 U.S.C. § 1973c. Once District 23 was redrawn, the only way to accomplish the goal of "creat[ing] a majority-Latino citizen voting-age population district in Congressional District 25 and maintain[ing] Congressional Districts 15, 28, and 27 as majority-Latino citizen voting-age population districts" was to combine urban concentrations of Latinos in Austin and McAllen – populations the court found had little in common other than ethnicity, J.S. App. 106a-

108a – by means of a narrow and largely empty corridor running several hundred miles. Thus, the District Court found that District 25 was the product of a political incumbent-protection agenda running up against a legal duty to create another majority-Latino district, as well as geographic and demographic constraints that precluded creation of a more compact and homogeneous new Latino district.

The problem with this explanation is that it is exactly the same argument that this Court rejected in *Bush v. Vera*, 517 U.S. 952 (1996). There, the State of Texas argued that a highly irregular African-American district in Dallas resulted not from a racial agenda *per se* but from the tension between the need to create a minority-controlled district, the goal of protecting nearby Anglo incumbents, and geographic limits on ways to accomplish both simultaneously. *Id.* at 967-73. The *Bush* Court held that a misshapen majority-minority district that would otherwise violate *Shaw v. Reno*, 509 U.S. 630 (1993), cannot be exonerated by showing that incumbent protection helped drive its bizarre contours. Perhaps that is why the State all but ignores this entire line of reasoning. Although there is one line in the Motion to Affirm's fact section acknowledging that the District Court found politics to be the reason for creating District 25, *see* Mot. to Aff. at 6, the argument section does not mention the fact that District 25 only took the shape it did in order to protect the Republican incumbent's seat in District 23.

Rather than attempting to distinguish *Bush v. Vera*, the State suggests that geography alone somehow compelled a 300-mile-long "bacon strip" district carving out the most heavily Latino portion of Austin and combining it with a part of McAllen near the Rio Grande. But geography alone is no excuse, since the 2001 plan contained nothing that extreme. *See* J.S. 29 n.46. In fact, Austin had its own district in that

map and was only carved up when the State chose to transform District 23 into an Anglo-controlled district, thus necessitating squeezing into the region a new Latino district.

Finally, the State argues that the configuration of District 25 is not all that ugly. *But see* J.S. App. 164a. It points to the fact that the "land bridge" consists of a chain of whole counties, and it also notes the District Court's finding that the district's edge does not consistently splice Latinos from Anglos. Mot. to Aff. at 29-30. But the State refuses to acknowledge, let alone distinguish, this Court's decision in *Miller v. Johnson*, 515 U.S. 900 (1995), which found that just such a district violated *Shaw*. In *Miller*, Georgia's Eleventh District was unconstitutional because it connected via a narrow passageway "the black neighborhoods of metropolitan Atlanta and the poor black populace of coastal Chatham County, [even] though [they were] 260 miles apart in distance and worlds apart in culture." 515 U.S. at 908. The connecting links, as here, consisted of whole counties. *See id.* at 941-42 (Ginsburg, J., dissenting). The *Miller* Court saw no need to examine whether every inch of the border was a racial divide. The obvious effort to connect far-flung minority populations with narrow linkages was enough. In sum, there is no meaningful way to distinguish the physical characteristics of Texas's District 25 from Georgia's Eleventh District in *Miller* – and thus no way to avoid the problem that the State's justification for creating such an obvious racial gerrymander fails under *Bush v. Vera*.

CONCLUSION

The Court should note probable jurisdiction.

Respectfully submitted,

PAUL M. SMITH
Counsel of Record
SAM HIRSCH
JENNER & BLOCK LLP
601 Thirteenth Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20005
(202) 639-6000
Counsel for the "Jackson Plaintiffs"

J. GERALD HEBERT
J. GERALD HEBERT P.C.
5019 Waple Lane
Alexandria, VA 22304
(703) 567-5873
Counsel for the "Democratic Congressional Intervenors"

ROLANDO L. RIOS
GEORGE KORBEL
THE LAW OFFICE OF ROLANDO L. RIOS
115 E. Travis, Suite 1645
San Antonio, TX 78205
(210) 222-2102

JAVIER P. GUAJARDO, JR.
GUAJARDO & GUAJARDO, PLLC
1502 West Avenue, Suite A
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-9585
Counsel for the Valdez-Cox Plaintiff-Intervenors

JOSE GARZA
THE LAW OFFICE OF JOSE GARZA
1913 Fordham
McAllen, TX 78504
(956) 343-0157
Counsel for LULAC

GARY L. BLEDSOE
LAW OFFICES OF GARY L. BLEDSOE
316 W. 12th, Suite 307
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 322-9992

MORRIS L. OVERSTREET
P.O. Box 8100
Houston, TX 77288
(713) 842-1022
Counsel for the Texas Coalition of Black Democrats

ROBERT NOTZON
LAW OFFICE OF ROBERT NOTZON
509 W. 16th Street
Austin, TX 78701
(512) 474-7563
Counsel for Texas-NAACP

August 10, 2004